WORLD INTELLECTUAL PROPERTY ORGANIZATION International Bureau



INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)						
(51) International Patent Classification 6:	T	(11) International Publication Number:	WO 95/22245			
A01H 1/00, 3/00, 4/00, A01K 63/00, C12N 1/21, 5/04, 5/10, 9/22, 15/52, 15/54, 15/55, 15/63	A1	(43) International Publication Date:	24 August 1995 (24.08.95)			
 (21) International Application Number: PCT/US (22) International Filing Date: 16 February 1995 ((30) Priority Data: 08/198,973 18 February 1994 (18.02.94 (71) Applicant: CLEVELAND CLINIC FOUNDATION 9500 Euclid Avenue, Cleveland, OH 44195-5124 (72) Inventors: SILVERMAN, Robert, H.; 23199 Hardwi Shaker Heights, OH 44122 (US). SENGUPTA, I N.; Apartment 204, 3341 Warransville Center Roa Heights, OH 44122 (US). (74) Agents: MANSO, Peter, J. et al.; Holland & Knight, Broward Boulevard 33301, P.O. Box 14070, Ft. La FL 33302-4070 (US). 	(16.02.9 (US/US) (US). ick Roa Dibyend d, Shake	DE, DK, ES, FI, GB, HU, JP, MN, MW, NL, NO, NZ, PL, P VN, European patent (AT, BE GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT CF, CG, CI, CM, A, GN, MI Published With international search report d, u, er	KP, KR, KZ, LK, LU, MG, I, RO, RU, SD, SE, SK, UA, CH, DE, DK, ES, FR, GB, SE), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, L, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).			

(54) Title: ANTIVIRAL TRANSGENIC PLANTS, VECTORS, CELLS AND METHODS

(57) Abstract

Isolated 2-5A-dependent RNases, an interferon-induced enzyme which is activated by 5'-phosphorylated, 2',5'-linked oligoadenylates (2-5A) and implicated in both the molecular mechanisms of interferon action and in the fundamental control of RNA stability in mammalian cells, and encoding sequences therefor are disclosed. The expression cloning and analysis of murine and human 2-5A-dependent RNases is also disclosed. In addition, recombinant nucleotide sequences, recombinant vectors, recombinant cells and antiviral plants which express, for example, 2-5A-dependent RNase, 2-5A synthetase and/or double-stranded RNA dependent protein kinase (PKR), or other amino acid sequences which have activity that interferes with or inhibits viral replication are disclosed.

FOR THE PURPOSES OF INFORMATION ONLY

Codes used to identify States party to the PCT on the front pages of pamphlets publishing international applications under the PCT.

AT	Austria	GB	United Kingdom	MR	Mauritania
AU	Australia	GE	Georgia	MW	Malawi
BB	Barbados	GN	Guinea	NE	Niger
BE	Belgium	GR	Greece	NL	Netherlands
BF	Burkina Faso	HU	Hungary	NO	Norway
BG	Bulgaria	1E	Ireland	NZ	New Zealand
BJ	Benin	IT	Italy	PL	Poland
BR	Brazil	JP	Japan	PT	Portugal
BY	Belarus	KE	Kenya	RO	Romania
CA	Canada	KG	Kyrgystan	RU	Russian Federation
CF	Central African Republic	KP	Democratic People's Republic	SD	Sudan
CG	Congo		of Korea	SE	Sweden
CH	Switzerland	KR	Republic of Korea	SI	Slovenia
CI	Côte d'Ivoire	KZ	Kazakhstan	SK	Slovakia
CM	Cameroon	LI	Liechtenstein	SN	Senegal
CN	China	LK	Sri Lanka	TD	Chad
CS	Czechoslovakia	LU	Luxembourg	TG	Togo
CZ	Czech Republic	LV	Latvia	TJ	Tajıkistan
DE	Germany	MC	Monaco	TT	Trinidad and Tobago
DK	Denmark	MD	Republic of Moldova	UA	Ukraine
ES	Spain	MG	Madagascar	US	United States of America
FI	Finland	ML	Mali	UZ	Uzbekistan
FR	France	MN	Mongolia	VN	Viet Nam
GA	Gabon		-		

-1-

ANTIVIRAL TRANSGENIC PLANTS, VECTORS, CELLS AND METHODS

Related Applications

This application for U.S. patent is a continuation-in-part of U.S. patent application, which was assigned Serial No. 08/028,086 and filed on March 8, 1993.

Field of the Invention

The present invention relates to isolated 2-5A-dependent RNases having the ability to bind 2-5A and/or cleave single stranded RNA when bound to 2-5A, encoding sequences therefor, recombinant nucleotide molecules, recombinant vectors, recombinant cells, and antiviral transgenic plants which express, for example, antiviral animal amino acid sequences which have activity similar or identical to 2-5A-dependent RNase, 2-5A synthetase and/or PKR.

Background

Control of RNA degradation is a critical cell function, and gene expression is often regulated

at the level of RNA stability. See, e.g., Shaw, G. and Kamen, R., Cell, 46:659-667 (1986). Nevertheless, relatively little is known about the biochemical pathways that mediate RNA degradation in mammalian or plant systems. For instance, most if not all of the ribonucleases responsible for mRNA turnover in mammalian or plant cells remain unidentified. This was reviewed in Brawerman, G., Cell, 57:9-10 (1989).

Presently, the 2-5A system is believed to the only well-characterized RNA degradation. be pathway from higher animals including man. See FIG. 1. See also, e.g., Kerr, I.M. and Brown, R.E., Prod. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 75:256-260 (1978) P.J. et al., Biophys Res. Commun., Cayley, 108:1243-1250 (1982); reviewed in Sen, G.C. Lengyel, P., J. Biol. Chem., 267:5017-5020 (1992). The activity of the 2-5A system is believed to be mediated by an endoribonuclease known dependent RNase. See Clemens, M.J. and Williams, B.R.G., <u>Cell</u>, 13:565-572 (1978). 2-5A-dependent RNase is a unique enzyme in that it requires 2-5A, unusual oligoadenylates with 2',5' phosphodiester linkages, p_n(A2'p)_nA, for ribonuclease activity. See • Kerr, I.M. and Brown, R.E., Prod. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 75:256-260 (1978). 2-5A is produced from ATP by a family of synthetases in reactions requiring

double-stranded RNA (dsRNA). See FIG. 1. See also Hovanessian, A.G. et al., Nature, 268:537-539 (1977); Marie, I. and Hovanessian, A.G., J. Biol. Chem., 267:9933-9939 (1992). 2-5A is unstable in cells and in cell-free systems due to the combined action of 2',5'-phosphodiesterase and 5'-phosphatase. Williams, B.R.G. et al.; Eur. J. Biochem., 92:455-562 (1978); and Johnson, M.I. and Hearl, W.G., J. Biol. Chem., 262:8377-8382 (1987). The interaction of 2-5A-dependent RNase and 2-5A($K_d = 4 \times 10^{-11} M$), Silverman, R.H. et al., Biol. Chem., 263:7336-7341 (1988), is highly specific. See Knight, M. et al., Nature, 288:189-192 (1980). 2-5A-dependent RNase is believed to have no detectable RNase activity until it-is converted to its active state by binding to 2-5A. Silverman, R.H., Anal. Biochem., See 144:450-460 (1985). Activated 2-5A-dependent RNase cleaves single-stranded regions of RNA 3' of UpNp, with preference for UU and UA sequences. Wreschner, D.H. et al., Nature, 289:414-417 (1981a); and Floyd-Smith, G. et al., Science, 212:1020-1032 (1981). Analysis of inactive 2-5A-dependent RNase mouse liver revealed it to be a single from polypeptide of approximately 80 kDa. See Silverman, R.H. et al., Biol. Chem., 263:7336-7341 (1988).

Although the full scope and biological significance of the 2-5A system remains unknown,

studies on the molecular mechanisms of interferon action have provided at least some of the functions. Interferons a, B or Y are believed to induce the accumulation of both 2-5A-dependent RNase, Jacobsen, al., <u>Virology</u>, 125:496-501 (1983A) H. et Floyd-Smith, G., J. Cellular Biochem., 38:12-21 (1988), and 2-5A synthetases, Hovanessian, A.G. et al., Nature, 268:537-539 (1977), reviewed in Sen, G.C. and Lengyel, P., J. Biol. Chem., 267:5017-5020 Furthermore, several investigations have implicated the 2-5A system in the mechanism by which inhibits the replication interferon Indeed, 2-5A per se and highly picornaviruses. specific 2-5A mediated rRNA cleavage products were induced in interferon-treated, encephalomyocarditis virus (EMCV)-infected cells. See Williams, B.R.G., Nature, 282:582-586 (1979); Wreschner, D.H. et al., Nucleic Acids Res., 9:1571-1581 (1981b); and Silverman, R.H. et al., Eur. J. Biochem., 124:131-138 (1982a). In addition, expression of 2-5A synthetase cDNA inhibited the replication of picornaviruses, Chebath, J., Nature, 330:587-588 (1987) and Rysiecki, E.F. et al., J. Interferon Res., 9:649-657 (1989), and the introduction of a 2-5A analogue inhibitor of the reduced 2-5A-dependent RNase into cells interferon-mediated inhibition of EMCV replication. See Watling, D. et al., EMBO J., 4:431-436 (1985).

Further, 2-5A-dependent RNase levels were correlated with the anti-EMCV activity of interferon, Kumar, R. et al., <u>J. Virol.</u>, 62:3175-3181 (1988), and EMCV-derived dsRNA both bound to and activated 2-5A synthetase in interferon-treated, infected cells. See Gribaudo, G. et al., <u>J. Virol.</u>, 65:1948-1757 (1991).

The 2-5A system, however, almost certainly the antipicornavirus beyond provides functions activity of interferons. For instance, introduction of 2-5A into cells, Hovanessian, A.G. and Wood, J.N., <u>Virology</u>, 101:81-90 (1980), or expression of 2-5A synthetase cDNA, Rysiecki, G. et al., J. Interferon Res., 9:649-657 (1989), inhibits cell growth rates. Moreover, 2-5A-dependent RNase levels are elevated in growth arrested cells, Jacobsen, H. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 80:4954-4958 (1983b), and 2-5A synthetase, Stark, G. et al., 278:471-473 (1979), and 2-5A-dependent RNase levels are induced during cell differentiation. See, e.g., Krause, D. et al., <u>Eur. J. Biochem.</u>, 146:611-618 (1985). Therefore, interesting correlations exist between 2-5A-dependent RNase and the fundamental control of cell growth and differentiation suggesting that the 2-5A system may function in general RNA The ubiquitous presence of the 2-5A metabolism. system in reptiles, avians and mammalians certainly supports a wider role for the pathway. See, for example, Cayley, P.J. et al., <u>Biochem. Biophy. Res.</u>
Commun., 108:1243-1250 (1982).

While it is presently believed that the 2-5A system is the only well-characterized RNA higher animals, pathway from degradation dsRNA-dependent protein kinase enzyme, known as PKR, is also thought to have antiviral effects in higher Like the 2-5A synthetase enzyme, animals. believed that PKR is stimulated by dsRNA. believed that activated PKR phosphorylates the alpha eIF₂, translation factor subunit of inhibits protein indirectly eIF2-alpha, which is believed Ιt synthesis initiation. interferons α , β , and γ induce the accumulation of See Hoavanessian et al.: J. Interferon Res., 9:641-647 (1989).

Like the 2-5A system, the PKR system is also likely to provide functions beyond the antipicornavirus activity of interferons. See Meurs, E.F. et al.: J. Virology, 66:5805-5814 (1992). For example, expression of mutant forms of PKR in NIH 3T3 cells resulted in tumor formation when injected into nude mice. See Meurs, E.F. et al.: Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci U.S.A., 90:232-236 (1993).

In short, the 2-5A system and the PKR system inhibit viral protein synthesis. This is

believed to be accomplished by the 2-5A system by degrading mRNA and rRNA whereas the PKR system is believed to accomplish this by indirectly inhibiting protein synthesis initiation.

Viral plant diseases are pandemic and their severity varies from mild symptoms to plant death. The majority of plant viruses are believed to have it single stranded RNA genomes. Moreover, is currently believed that plants are void of the three enzymes discussed above, i.e., PKR, 2-5A synthetase and 2-5A-dependent RNase. See Cayley, P.J. et al.: Biochem. Biophys Res. Commun., 108:1243-1250 (1982) and Devash, Y. et al.: Biochemistry, 24:593-599 (1985); but see Crum, C. et al.: J. Biol. Chem., 263:13440-13443 (1988); Hiddinga, H.J. et 241:451-453 (1988); Sela, I.: <u>TIBS</u>, 31-33 (Feb 1981); and Devash, Y. et al.: Science, 216:1415-1416.

Notwithstanding the importance of 2-5A-dependent RNase to the 2-5A system, 2-5A-dependent RNase enzymes having ribonuclease function have not been isolated, purified or sequenced heretofore. Consequently, there is a demand for isolated, active 2-5A-dependent RNases and their complete amino acid sequences, as well as a demand for encoding sequences for active 2-5A-dependent RNases. There is also a

-8-

demand for plants which are resistant to viruses such as the picornaviruses.

Summary of the Invention

In brief, the present invention alleviates and overcomes certain of the above-mentioned problems and shortcomings of the present state of the art through the discovery of novel, isolated 2-5A-dependent RNases and encoding sequences therefor.

Broadly speaking, the novel 2-5A dependent RNases of the instant invention are involved in the fundamental control of single stranded RNA decay in animal cells, such as mammals, and are also present in animal cells, such as avian and reptilian cells. More particularly, the novel 2-5A dependent RNases of the present invention have the ability to degrade single stranded RNA, mainly 3' of UpUp or UpAp sequences, after they are activated by binding to 5'-phosphorylated,2',5'-linked oligoadenylates (hereinafter "2-5A"). As a result, it is believed that the novel 2-5A dependent RNases are useful in connection with inhibition of cell growth rates, viral replication and in connection with interferon treatment of viral infection and cancer. herein, the term "2-5A-dependent RNase(s)" is used in a broad sense and is meant to include any amino acid sequence which includes a 2-5A binding domain and/or ribonuclease function when the 2-5A-dependent RNase is activated by 2-5A.

The novel 2-5A dependent RNases of enzymes protein are invention present molecular weights on the order of between about 74 KDa (murine) and about 84 KDa (human), as determined by gel electrophoresis migration and/or prediction from their respective encoding nucleotide sequences. For example, a human 2-5A-dependent RNase of the instant invention has a molecular weight of about 83,539 Da as determined from the amino acid sequence therefor, encoding sequence from the predicted murine 2-5A-dependent RNase has the molecular weight of about 74 KDa as determined by gel electrophoresis migration and from prediction of the amino acid sequence from the encoding sequence. While an about 74 KDa molecular weight is reported herein for a murine 2-5A-dependent RNase, it should appreciated that the reported nevertheless be incomplete an molecular weight is for It is nevertheless believed 2-5A-dependent RNase. that once completely sequenced, i.e., when an about 84 amino acid end region is identified, the molecular weight of a complete murine 2-5A-dependent RNase will be similar to that of human, i.e., about 84 KDa.

It should also be readily apparent to those versed in this art, however, that since gel electro-

phoresis migration has been employed to determine molecular weight of a murine 2-5A-dependent RNase, the 74 KDa molecular weight is only an estimate based upon relative migration.

sequence amino acid for human The 2-5A-dependent RNase protein is depicted in FIG. 3 The encoding sequence for the human and Table 1. 2-5A-dependent RNase protein is also set forth in The mRNA for human 2-5A-dependent RNase is The virtually complete amino about 5.0 Kb in size. acid sequence for the murine 2-5A-dependent RNase the encoding sequence therefore protein and mRNA for murine 2. The in Table depicted 2-5A-dependent RNase is about 5.7 Kb in size.

Analysis of the amino acid sequences of the 2-5A-dependent RNases of the present invention have characteristics unique several revealed it has 2-5A-dependent RNases. For example, discovered that the novel 2-5A dependent RNases of the instant invention include the following unique domains which span between the amino terminus and the carboxy terminus. For instance, it has discovered that there are at least four and possibly as many as nine or more ankyrin repeats, of which three lie closest to the amino terminus. while four ankyrin repeats have been discovered, it is believed that there may be additional ankyrin

repeats that may total, for instance, about eight or sequences acid amino the when more 2-5A-dependent RNases of the present invention are further analyzed. It is believed that these ankyrin repeats may possibly function in protein-protein interaction. Ankyrin repeat 1 generally lies between amino acids designated as 58-90 in Tables 1 and 2. Ankyrin repeat 2 generally lies between amino acids designated as 91-123 in Tables 1 and 2. amino acids lies between generally 3 repeat designated as 124-156 in Tables 1 and 2. Ankyrin amino acids between 4 generally lies designated as 238 and 270 in Tables 1 and 2. also FIGS. 10A and 10B.

2-5A dependent RNases include a cysteine rich region (which has homology to zinc fingers) that lies closer to the carboxy terminus than the amino terminus which may possibly function in RNA recognition or in formation of protein dimers. The cysteine rich region is believed to include about 5 or 6 cysteine residues which generally lie between amino acids designated as 395-444 in the human sequence as reported in Table 1 and FIG. 4, or between amino acids designated as 401-436 in the murine sequence as reported in Table 2 and FIG. 4.

-12-

Still further, it has been discovered that the novel 2-5A dependent RNases include a duplicated phosphate binding (2 P-loops) motif which generally within the ankyrin repeat motifs. believed that the two P-loops are in the same constitute the binding orientation and necessary for binding 2-5A. It is further believed that each P-loop motif includes a lysine residue binding maximum 2-5A which is essential for The lysine residues are designated as 240 activity. and 274 in Tables 1 and 2.

It has been further discovered that the 2-5A-dependent RNase proteins contain an amino acid region which follows the cysteine rich region that is believed to be homologous to protein kinases. Within this region, there is believed to be separate domains designated as domains VI and VII which generally lie between amino acid residues designated as 470-504 in Tables 1 and 2. More particularly, as to the human sequence of 2-5A-dependent RNase, domain VI generally amino acid residues designated between lies 471-491 and domain VII generally lies between amino acid residures designated as 501-504, as reported in Table 1 and FIG. 4. As to the murine sequence of the generally lies RNase, domain VI 2-5A-dependent between amino acids designated as 470-489 and domain

VII generally lies between amino acid residues designated as 499-502, as reported in Table 2 and FIG. 4.

It has also been discovered that there is limited homology between the amino acid sequences for the 2-5A-dependent RNases of the present invention and RNase E, encoded by the altered mRNA stability (ams)/rne gene of E. Coli. Uniquely, the limited homology is generally conserved between the murine and human amino acid sequences for 2-5A-dependent RNases and generally lies between a 200 amino acid region. More particularly, for the human sequence, the amino acid region spans amino acid residues designated as 160-349 in Table 1 and FIGS. 9A and 9B. With respect to the murine sequence, the amino acid region spans amino acid residues designated as 160-348 in Table 2 and FIGS. 9A and 9B.

It has been further discovered and is believed that almost the entire, if not complete, amino acid sequences of the novel 2-5A-dependent RNase proteins of the instant invention are necessary for ribonuclease function. For example, it is believed that, when an about 84 amino acid region at the carboxy terminus is present in the human 2-5A-dependent RNase, the human 2-5A-dependent RNase has ribonuclease function in the presence of 2-5A. In contrast, when the murine 2-5A-dependent RNase

lacks the about 84 amino acid region at the carboxy terminus, it lacks ribonuclease function.

With respect to the binding activity of a murine 2-5A-dependent RNase protein to 2-5A, it has been discovered that, when one P-loop is deleted from the repeated P-loop motif of a murine 2-5A-dependent RNase protein, nearly all 2-5A binding activity is lost, and that when both P-loops are deleted, virtually complete activity is lost. However, it has been found that, even though the carboxy terminus portion of the amino acid sequence of a murine 2-5A-dependent RNase protein following the repeated P-loop motif has been deleted, partial 2-5A binding activity is maintained.

It has been further discovered that when 274 are replaced lysine residues 240 and P-loop motifs, residues in both asparagine significant 2-5A binding activity of a 2-5A-dependent RNase protein is lost. It has been further discovered, however, that when either lysine residue 240 or 274 is replaced in either P-loop motif, only partial 2-5A binding activity is lost. It is therefore believed that the presence of both P-loop motifs in the amino acid sequences for the 2-5A dependent RNases of the present invention plays an important role in 2-5A binding activity. further believed that the presence of lysine residues

240 and 274 in each P-loop motif plays an important role for enhanced 2-5A binding activity. It is also believed that the presence of virtually the entire amino acid sequence of the 2-5A-dependent RNases of the present invention provides for even further enhanced 2-5A binding activity, as well as provides for ribonuclease function.

In addition, the present invention relates to the cloning of murine and human 2-5A-dependent human clones. novel murine and and RNases occurring naturally Recombinant and 2-5A-dependent RNase displayed virtually identical and ribonuclease properties binding 2-5A specificities.

The present invention further contemplates the use of the novel isolated, 2-5A-dependent RNases and encoding sequences therefor, as well as analogs and active fragments thereof, for use, for instance, 1.) in gene therapy for human and animal diseases including viral disease and cancer, 2.) as genetic markers for human disease due to perhaps cancer or viral infection, 3.) to develop plants and animals resistant to certain viruses, and 4.) as enzymes in connection with research and development, such as for studying the structure of RNA. In one manner to accomplish the above, and as contemplated by the present invention, the encoding sequences of the

instant invention may be utilized in ex vivo therapy, i.e., to develop recombinant cells using the encoding sequence of the present invention using techniques known to those versed in this art. In another manner which may be employed to accomplish the above, the encoding sequences of the present invention may be combined with an appropriate promoter to form a recombinant molecule and inserted into a suitable vector for introduction into an animal, plant, or other lower life forms also using techniques known to those skilled in this art. Of course, other suitable methods or means known to those versed in this art above-stated may be selected to accomplish the objectives or other objectives for which the novel 2-5A-dependent RNases and encoding sequences of the present invention are suited.

present invention also contemplates The novel transgenic plants, as indicated above, which are resistant to viruses such as the picornaviruses. Generally speaking, the transgenic plants of the present invention include any inserted nucleotide sequence encoding any type of antiviral amino acid the proteins. Preferably, including sequence, antiviral nucleotide sequences introduced into plants in accordance with the present invention are animal antiviral genes, such as those genes which stimulated in response to interferon production

-17-

These include, for example, those and/or treatment. animal antiviral genes that encode 2-5A-synthetase, PKR. These RNase, and 2-5A-dependent proteins, 2-5A-synthetase, interferon-regulated 2-5A-dependent RNase and PKR (the dsRNA-dependent protein kinase) have recognized antiviral effects in higher animals and are believed to have antiviral effects in the transgenic plants of the present stimulated by dsRNA to PKR is invention. factor eIF2 which phosphorylate translation indirectly inhibits protein synthesis intiation. On the other hand, 2-5A synthetase is activated by dsRNA resulting in the production of "2-5A," $p_xA(2'p5'A)_v$ wherein X = about 1 to about 3 and $Y \ge about 2$, from The 2-5A then activates an endoribonuclease entitled 2-5A dependent RNase (also known as RNase L or nuclease F). The activated ribonuclease degrades mRNA and rRNA thus inhibiting protein synthesis.

above-described pathways are These particularly effective at inhibiting viruses in single stranded RNA genomes with animals replicate through dsRNA intermediates, such as the picornaviruses, and are believed to be effective at inhibiting similar types of viruses that infect upon the belief is premised This plants. understanding that most single stranded RNA plant viruses produce double stranded structures during

replication by their viral replicases, see Dawson, W.O. et al.: Acad. Press, 38:307-342 (1990), and that plant viruses are similar to animal viruses structure, composition and mechanism of replication so-called even viral addition, In in cells. single-stranded RNA may contain secondary structures which could activate PKR and 2-5A synthetase leading plant widespread plant protection against believed that co-expression is viruses. It 2-5A-dependent RNase and 2-5A-synthetase, will lead to the destruction of viral mRNA and viral genomic RNA thereby protecting the transgenic plants of the present invention from viruses. Moreover, it believed that expression of PKR by the transgenic plants of the present invention will inhibit viral protein synthesis leading to inhibition of virus replication and protection of the transgenic plants. The present invention is therefore premised in part upon the belief that plant virus RNAs activate 2-5A-synthetase and PKR in the transgenic plants of the instant invention leading to immunity against Furthermore, expression of 2-5A virus infection. synthetase alone or 2-5A-dependent RNase alone or PKR alone may protect plants against viruses, perhaps by binding to viral RNA, such as viral replicative intermediates thereby blocking viral replication. Moreover, expression of only the dsRNA binding

domains of PKR and/or of 2-5A-synthetase may similarly protect the transgenic plants of the present invention against viral infection.

It should therefore be appreciated by those versed in this art that novel transgenic plants which are resistant to viral infection can now be produced in accordance with the present invention. It is believed that the effectiveness of the anti-viral protection can be enhanced or even maximized when at least the three-above animal antiviral genes are inserted into plants to form exemplary transgenic plants of the present invention, since the animal antiviral proteins encoded by these three animal antiviral genes interfere with different stages of Moreover, these animal the viral life cycles. antiviral proteins or amino acid sequences believed likely to be safe to give or introduce into animals, including humans, since these antiviral proteins or amino acid sequences are naturally occurring in humans as well as in other mammals, avians and reptiles.

while the present invention is described herein with reference to the particular sequences disclosed, it should nevertheless be understood by those skilled in this art that the present invention contemplates variations to the amino acid and/or nucleotide sequences which do not destroy 2-5A

activity and/or PKR activity, synthetase 2-5A-dependent ribonuclease activity. Therefore, the present invention contemplates any analogs, parts or fragments of 2-5A-dependent RNase, 2-5A synthetase, and PKR which are active, such as any active part, and any encoding sequences therefor. In other words, the present invention includes, among other things, any amino acid sequence, any nucleotide sequence and any transgenic plant which have the ability to accomplish the objectives of the instant invention. For example, the instant invention includes any amino acid sequence which has antiviral activity and any nucleotide sequence which encodes therefor and those nucleotide such express transgenic plants that More specifically, the present invention sequences. includes, for instance: 1.) any animal amino acid inhibit has the ability to sequence which interfere with viral replication such as those amino have activity similar acid sequences that identical to PKR activity, 2-5A synthetase activity and/or 2-5A ribonuclease activity, and any nucleotide sequence which encodes for an amino acid sequence having any such activity; and 2.) any transgenic plant having any animal antiviral nucleotide sequence which encodes any such amino acid sequence which has any such antiviral activity.

The above features and advantages of the present invention will be better understood with reference to the accompanying FIGS., Detailed Description and Examples. It should also be understood that the particular methods, amino acid sequences, encoding sequences, constructs, vectors, recombinant cells, and antiviral transgenic plants illustrating the invention are exemplary only and not to be regarded as limitations of the invention.

Brief Description of the FIGS.

Reference is now made to the accompanying FIGS. in which is shown illustrative embodiments of the present invention from which its novel features and advantages will be apparent.

pathway which is believed to function in the molecular mechanism of interferon action. 5'-phosphatase, p'tase; 2'-5'-phosphodiesterase, 2'-PDE.

FIGS. 2A and 2B is a comparison of 2-5A binding activity of recombinant and naturally occurring forms of murine 2-5A-dependent RNase.

FIG. 2A is a specific affinity of truncated murine 2-5A-dependent RNase for 2-5A. UV covalent crosslinking of the $^{32}\text{P-}2\text{-}5A$ probe (lanes 1-7) to protein is performed after translation reactions in wheat germ extract (5 µl) with murine 2-5A-dependent

RNase mRNA (from clone ZB1) (lanes 1-3) or without added RNA (lane 4) or in extract of interferon treated mouse L cells (100 µg of protein) (lanes 5-7). Reactions are without added competitor (lanes 1, 4, and 5) or in the presence of either trimer core. (A2'p)₂A, (100 nM) (lanes 2 and 6) or trimer 2-5A, p₃(A2'p)₂A (100 nM) (lanes 3 and 7). Lanes 8 and 9 are produced by incubating the wheat germ extract with ³⁵S-methionine in the absence or presence of 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA, respectively.

products and are obtained from recombinant and naturally occurring form of 2-5A-dependent RNase. Partial chymotrypsin digests (arrows) are performed on truncated 2-5A-dependent RNase (clone ZB1) produced in wheat germ extract ("Recombinant") and murine L cell 2-5A-dependent RNase ("Naturally Occurring") after crosslinking to the 2-5A probe and purification from gels.

FIGS. 3A and 3B are clonings of the complete coding sequence for human 2-5A-dependent RNase.

FIG. 3A is the construction of a human 2-5A-dependent RNase clone. The initial human 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA clone, HZB1, is isolated from an adult human kidney cDNA library in \(\lambda\geta \text{10}\) using radiolabeled murine 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA

See Example. Radiolabeled (clone ZB1) as probe. HZB1 DNA is used to isolate a partially overlapping cDNA clone, HZB22, which is fused to HZB1 DNA at the NcoI site to form clone ZC1. The 5'-region of the coding sequence is obtained from a genomic SacI fragment isolated using a radiolabeled HZB22 DNA Fusion of the genomic SACI fragment as probe. fragment with ZC1 at the indicated SacI site produces The coding sequence with some flanking clone ZC3. sequences is then subcloned as a HindIII fragment into pBluescript KS(+) (Stratagene) resulting clone ZC5. The restriction map for the composite HZB1 includes Clone shown. ZC5, is clone, nucleotides designated as 658-2223 in Table I which encode for amino acids designated as 220-741 in Table Clone HZB22 includes a nucleotide sequence which encodes for amino acids designated as 62-397 in Table Clone ZC1 includes a nucleotide sequence which I. encodes for amino acids designated as 62-741 in Table Clones ZC3 and ZC5 both include nucleotide I. sequences which encode for amino acids designated as 1-741 in Table I.

FIG. 3B is a nucleotide sequence and predicted amino acid sequence of human 2-5A-dependent RNase with flanking nucleotide sequences. The numbers to the right indicate the positions of nucleotides and amino acid residues.

FIG. 4 is alignment of the predicted amino acid sequences for murine and human forms of 2-5A-dependent RNase. The positions of the repeated P-loop motifs, the cysteine (Cys)-rich regions with humology to zinc fingers, and the regions of homology to protein kinase domains VI and VII are indicated. Amino acids residues which are important components of the indicated domains are represented in bold type and are italicized. Identical amino acid residues in murine and human 2-5A-dependent RNase are indicated with colon (:) symbols adjacent therebetween.

FIGS. 5A and 5B are 2-5A binding properties and ribonuclease activity of recombinant human 2-5A-dependent RNase produced in vitro.

human 2-5A-dependent RNase for 2-5A. Crosslinking of the 2-5A probe (lanes 1-7) to protein is performed after translation reactions in wheat germ extract (5 μ l) with human 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA (lanes 1-3) or without added RNA (lane 4) or in extract of human interferon α treated (1000 units per ml for 16 h) human HeLa cells (350 μ g of protein) (lanes 5-7). Reactions were without added competitor (lanes 1, 4, and 5) or in the presence of either trimer core, $(A2'p)_2A$, (100 nM) (lanes 2 and 6) or trimer 2-5A, $P_3(A2'p)_2A$ (100 nM) (lanes 3 and 7). Incubations with 35 S-methionine are shown in lanes 8 to 12. Lane

8 is with wheat germ extract and human 2-5A-dependent Reticulocyte lysate preadsorbed mRNA. RNase 2-5A-cellulose is incubated with human 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA in the absence (lane 9) or presence (lane 10) of cycloheximide, or in the absence of added mRNA (lane 11). Lane 12 shows human 2-5A-dependent RNase nonadsorbed, crude produced in the which is reticulocyte lysate. The positions and relative molecular masses (in kDa) of the marker proteins are indicated.

FIG. 5B is reticulocyte lysate pretreated to remove endogeous 2-5A-dependent RNase and is incubated in the absence of added mRNA (), in the presence of human 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA without inhibitor (o,) or in the presence of both 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA and cycloheximide (50 µg per ml (•). See Example I. Subsequently, the recombinant 2-5A-dependent RNase (or controls) is adsorbed to 2-5A-cellulose and ribonuclease assays are performed after extensive washing of the matrix to reduce general nuclease activity. Radiolabeled substrate RNA was either poly(U) (O, •,) or poly(C)

6A, and 6C show levels of FIGS. 6B induced by RNase mRNA which are 2-5A-dependent interferon treatment of murine L929 cells even in the presence of cycloheximide.

FIG. 6A is a northern blot prepared with poly(A)+RNA (4 μ g per lane) that is isolated from murine L929 cells treated with murine interferon (α + β) (1000 units per ml) and/or cycloheximide (50 μ g per ml) for different durations (indicated) which is probed with radiolabeled murine 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA. Interferon, IFN; cycloheximide, CHI.

FIG. 6B shows levels of 2-5A-dependent RNase which are estimated from the autoradiogram shown in panel (a) with a video camera and QuickCapture and Image computer programs.

FIG. 6C shows levels of glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase (GAPDH) mRNA as determined in the same blot shown in panel (A).

FIGS. 7A and 7B are the truncated, recombinant murine 2-5A-dependent RNase, clone ZB1, and murine L cell 2-5A-dependent RNase having identical 2-5A binding activities localized to a repeated P-loop motif.

FIG. 7A shows incubations of truncated ("Recombinant") ZB1, RNase, clone 2-5A-dependent which is produced in wheat germ extract (upper panel) or of murine L cell 2-5A-dependent RNase (labeled "Naturally Occurring," lower panel) with the 32p-2-5A probe, (2.4 nM), are in the absence of presence of unlabeled 2',5'-phosphodiester linked oligonucleouv covalent indicated) followed by tides (as

crosslinking. Autoradiograms of the dried SDS/10% polyacrylamide gels are shown. Concentrations of the oligonucleotide competitors are indicated. I is inosine.

FIG. 7B shows a truncated series of murine 2-5A-dependent RNase mutants (ZB1 to ZB15) which is produced in wheat germ extract which are assayed for 2-5A binding activity by a filter binding method. See Example and Knight et al. 1980). The positions of the P-loop motifs and the lengths of translation products are indicated. ZB1 encodes for amino acids designated as 1-656 in Table 2 , except for the last 5 amino acid residues which are Lys, Pro, Leu, Ser, and Gly. Clone ZB2 encodes .for amino acids designated as 1-619 in Table 2. Clone ZB3 encodes for amino acids designated as 1-515 in Table 2 . Clone ZB5 encodes for amino acids designated as 1-474 in Table 2. Clone ZB9 encodes for amino acids designated as 1-403 in Table 2. Clone ZB10 encodes for amino acids designated as 1-365 in Table 2. Clone ZB13 encodes for amino acids designated as 1-294 in Table 2. Clone ZB14 encodes for amino acids designated as 1-265 in Table 2 . Clone ZB15 encodes for amino acids designated as 1-218 in Table 2.

FIGS. 8A and 8B are substitution mutations of the lysine residues in the P-loop motifs of 2-5A-dependent RNase.

truncated murine the shows A8 FIG. 2-5A-dependent RNase, clone ZB1, and lysine asparagine substitution mutants of clone ZB1, which are synthesized in wheat germ extract. products are covalently unlabeled translation crosslinked to the bromine-substituted, 32P-labeled 2-5A probe, Br-2-5A-[32P]pCp. See Nolan-Sorden et al., 1990.

FIG. 8B shows the mRNA species which are translated in the presence of ³⁵-S-methionine in separate reactions. Autoradiograms of the dried, SDS/polyacrylamide gels are shown. The order and positions of the translation products (labelled "RNase") and the relative molecular masses (in kDa) of the protein markers are indicated.

FIGS. 9A and 9B are a comparison of the amino acid sequences of RNase E and 2-5A-dependent RNase.

FIG. 9A shows identical and conservative matches which are shown between E. coli RNase E and the murine and human forms of 2DR.

FIG. 9B is a model for the structure and function of 2DR. Abbreviations: P-loop motifs, a repeated sequence with homology to P-loops; Cys_X , a

cysteine-rich region with homology to certain zinc fingers; PK, homology to protein kinase domains VI and VII.

FIGS. 10A and 10B are a comparison of the amino acid sequences of the ankyrin repeats in the human and murine 2-5A-dependent RNase proteins.

FIG. 10A shows murine and human forms of ankyrin four RNases containing 2-5A-dependent repeats. Homology between the ankyrin consensus human forms and the murine and sequence ψ, hydrophobic 2-5A-dependent RNase are indicated. amino acids.

positions of the four ankyrin repeats in 2-5A-dependent RNase in comparison to the position of the proposed 2-5A binding domain (†) (the repeated P-loop motif); Cys_X, the cysteine-rich region; PK, the protein kinase homology region, and the carboxy-terminal region required for RNase activity.

FIG. 11 shows the role of 2-5A-dependent the anti-viral response of cells to in Interferon binds to specific interferon treatment. cell surface receptors resulting in the generation of a signal which activates a set of genes in the cell The genes for 2-5A synthetase are thus nucleus. 2-5A inactive, native producing activated Interferon treatment of the cell also synthetase.

activates the 2-5A-dependent RNase gene (not shown in the FIGure). Subsequently, the interferon-treated cells is infected by a virus. The virus produces double stranded RNA (dsRNA) during its replicative cycle. The viral dsRNA then activates the 2-5A synthetase resulting in the production of 2-5A. The 2-5A then activates the 2-5A-dependent RNase to degrade the viral RNA thus destroying the virus itself.

FIG. 12 depicts a physical map of T: based binary vector pAM943 which is about 12 Kbp. Abbreviations: B_L , left border; B_R , right border; Kan^T , kanamycin resistance; AMT, promoter of adenyl methyl transferase gene from Chlorella virus; 35S, promoter for 35S RNA from Cauliflower mosaic virus; TER, RNA termination signal; Ovi V and Ori K origins of DNA replication.

of certain recombinant plasmid constructs containing cDNAs encoding mammalian antiviral proteins and showing the important DNA elements in between right border and left border of T-DNAs that are transferred to plant genomes. FIG. 13A depicts a certain portion of plasmid pAM943:PK68; FIG. 13B depicts a certain portion of plasmid pAM943:muPK68; FIG. 13C depicts a certain portion of plasmid pAM943:Synthetase; FIG. 13D depicts a certain portion of plasmid

pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase (sense); FIG. 13D/a depicts a certain portion of plasmid pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase and FIG. 13E depicts pAM822:2-5A dep. RNase (antisense). Abbreviations: B_{I,}, left border; B_R, right border; kanamycin resistance; Hygror, hygromycin Kan^r. of adenyl methyl AMT, promoter resistance; transferase gene from Chlorella virus; 35S, promoter for 35S RNA from Cauliflower mosaic virus; PKR, cDNA to human PKR; muPKR, cDNA to a lysine (amino acid # 296) to arginine mutant form of PKR; Synthetase, cDNA human low molecular weight form of human RNase, CDNA to 2-5A-synthetase; 2-5Adep. 2-5A-dependent RNase; TER, RNA termination signal.

FIG. 14 shows a physical map of Ti based binary vector pAM822 which is about 14.6 Kbp. Abbreviations: B_L , left border; B_R , right border; Kan^r , kanamycin resistance; Hygro^r, hygromycin resistance; Tet^r, tetracycline resistance; AMT, promoter of adenyl methyl transferase gene from Chlorella virus; 35S, promoter for 35S RNA from Cauliflower mosaic virus; TER, RNA termination signal; Ovi V, origin of DNA replication.

FIG. 15 shows expression of human 2-5A-synthetase cDNA intransgenic tobacco plants as determined by measuring mRNA levels in a Northern blot. Construct C (pAM943:Synthetase) was introduced into the plants. Total RNA was prepared from the

leaves of control (labeled "C") and transgenic plants using RNASTAT-60 (Tel-Test B., Inc.). Thirty μg of RNA was treated with glyoxal and separated in a 1.5% agarose gel. After electrophoresis RNA was transferred to Magnagraph (MSI) Nylon membrane and probed with human 2-5A-synthetase cDNA labeled with $[\alpha^{-32}P]dCTP$ by random priming. Autoradiograms were made from the dried blots.

FIG. 16 shows expression of mutant and wild type forms of human PKR cDNA in transgenic tobacco plants as determined by measuring mRNA levels in a Northern blot. Constructs A (pAM943:PK68) (pAM943:muPK68) encoding wild type and mutant (lysine arginine) forms to position 296 respectively, were introduced into the plants. RNA was prepared from the leaves of control (labeled "C") and transgenic plants using RNASTAT-60 (Tel-Test B., Inc.). Thirty µg of RNA was treated with glyoxal gel. After agarose 1.5% in a and separated transferred to RNA was electrophoresis Magnagraph (MSI) Nylon membrane and probed with human PKR cDNA labeled with $[\alpha^{-32}P]dCTP$ by random priming. Autoradiograms were made from the dried blots.

RNase cDNA in transgenic plants as determined on a Southern blot. Genomic DNA was isolated from leaves of transgenic plants containing construct D/a

(pAM943:2-5A-dep.RNase, antisense) using CTAB (cetyltrimethylammonium bromide) following the method of Rogers and Bendich (1988, Plant Molecular Biology Manual, A6, pp. 1-10, Kluwar Academic Pulbisher, Dordrecht). Ten µg of genomic DNA was digested with HindIII for 5 h at 37°C and fractionated in a 1% agarose gel followed by transfer to Magnagraph (nylon transfer membrane, Micron Separations, Inc.) using a for CDNA The transfer method. capillary 2-5A-dependent RNase (from plasmid pZC5) was labeled by random priming with $[\alpha^{-32}P]dCTP$ (3,000 Ci/mmole) using a Prime-a-gene kit from (Promega) according to the protocol supplied by the company. The labeled 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA (Specific activity of 1.0 X washed was DNA) 10⁹ c.p.m. per μg autoradiogram was made from the dried membrane. sizes (in kilobases) and the positions of the DNA indicated as band indicated. The markers are "2-5A-dep. RNase cDNA" (see arrow) was absent in Southern blots of control plants (data not shown).

FIG. 18 depicts a coding sequence for human p68 kinase mRNA (PKR).

FIG. 19 depicts a translation product of the complete coding sequence for human p68 kinase mRNA (PKR) of FIG. 18.

FIG. 20 depicts a coding sequence for human 2-5A synthetase cDNA.

FIG. 21 depicts a translation product of the coding sequence for human 2-5A-synthetase of FIG. 20.

Detailed Description

By way of illustrating and providing a more complete appreciation of the present invention and many of the attendant advantages thereof, the following Detailed Description and Examples are given concerning the novel 2-5A-dependent RNases, encoding sequences therefor, recombinant nucleotide molecules, constructs, vectors, recombinant cells, antiviral transgenic plants and methods.

Because 2-5A-dependent RNase is very low in abundance (one five-hundred-thousandth of the total protein in mouse liver, Silverman, R.H. et al., J. Biol. Chem., 263:7336-7341 (1988)), its cloning requires the development of a sensitive screening method. Murine L929 cells are selected as the source of mRNA due to high basal levels of 2-5A-dependent A protocol to enhance 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA levels is developed based on the observation that optimal induction of 2-5A-dependent RNase is obtained by treating cells with both interferon and cycloheximide, then with medium alone. See Example. The cDNA library is screened by an adaptation of binding techniques developed for cloning DNA proteins, Singh, H. et al., Cell, 52:415-423 (1988);

Singh H. et al., BioTechniques, 7:252-261 (1989), in which a bromine-substituted ³²P-labeled 2-5A analogue ("2-5A probe"), Example and Nolan-Sorden, N.L. et al., Anal. Biochem., 184:298-304 (1990), replaced a radiolabeled oligodeoxyribonucleotide. A clone (ZB1) is thus isolated from about three million plaques. The protein expressed from the ZB1 clone, transferred from plaques to filter-lifts, shows reactivity to both the 2-5A probe and to a highly antibody directed against polyclonal purified 2-5A-dependent RNase.

for recombinant protein obtain To transcribed and is the CDNA characterization, translated in cell-free systems. See Example. 2-5A binding activity is then determined by covalently crosslinking the 2-5A probe to the protein with uv light, for example, Nolan-Sorden, N.L. et al., Anal. Biochem., 184:298-304 (1990). The recombinant 74 kDa protein produced in a wheat germ extract shows specific affinity for the 2-5A probe. See FIG. 2A, lanes 1 to 3. A core derivative of 2-5A lacking 5'-phosphoryl groups, (A2'p)2A, fails to interfere with binding of the protein to the 2-5A probe whereas trimer 205A, p3(A2'p)2A, completely prevents probe binding. See FIG. 2A, lanes 2 and 3, respectively. There is no detectable 2-5A binding proteins in the wheat germ extract as shown in the incubation without added RNA, FIG. 2A, lane 4. For comparison, a similar profile of 2-5A binding activity is obtained for the 80 kDa 2-5A-dependent RNase from murine L929 cells, incubated without added oligonucleotide or with (A2'p)₂A or p₃(A2'p)₂A as competitors. See FIG. The ³⁵S-labeled translation lanes 5 to 7. 2A, product is shown in FIG. 2A, lane 9. In a further comparison, covalent linkage of the 2-5A probe to the about 74 kDa protein and to murine L929 cell 2-5A-dependent RNase followed by partial digestion with chymotrypsin produces an identical pattern of labeled peptides. See FIG. 2B. partial digestion of the two labeled proteins with S. aureus V8 protease also produces identical patterns of-labeled cleavage products. These results and the apparent molecular weight of about 74 kDa for the recombinant protein, as compared to about 80 kDa for 2-5A-dependent RNase, see FIG. 2A, suggests that the about 74 kDa protein is a truncated, or partial clone for 2-5A-dependent RNase.

To obtain the entire coding sequence for composite DNA RNase, 2-5A-dependent human containing genomic and cDNA is constructed. CDNA portion of initial 3A. 2-5A-dependent RNase clone (HZB1) is obtained by CDNA library kidney screening a human radiolabeled murine 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA. See Example. A genomic clone, containing the 5'-part of the coding sequence, is isolated with radiolabeled human 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA. The nucleotide and human acid sequences of predicted amino are determined, FIG. 3B, 2-5A-dependent RNase resulting an open reading frame encoding a protein of 83,539 Da.

A comparison is made between the predicted amino acid sequences of the human and murine forms of identify and 2-5A-dependent RNase in order to evaluate the conserved regions of the proteins. See The murine cDNA, clone ZB1, contains about FIG. 4. 88% of the coding sequence for 2-5A-dependent RNase to which an additional twenty-eight 3'-codons are added from a murine genomic clone. Alignment of the forms of 2-5A-dependent RNase murine and human indicates about 65% identity between the overlapping In addition, there is 73% See FIG. 4. regions. nucleotide the corresponding identity between sequences for murine and human 2-5A-dependent RNase. The apparent translation start codons for both the murine and human 2-5A-dependent RNases, are in an appropriate context for translational initiation, namely ACCATGG and GTCATGG, respectively. See FIG. also, for example, Kozak, M., 3B. See 44:283-292 (1986). In addition, both the human and RNase sequences contain murine 2-5A-dependent

in-frame stop codons upstream of the translation start sites. See FIG. 3B.

properties the of binding The 2-5A recombinant and naturally occurring forms of human 2-5A-dependent RNase are compared by uv covalent crosslinking to the 2-5A probe. The recombinant human 2-5A-dependent RNase produces in wheat germ extract shows specific affinity for 2-5A. 5A, lanes 1 to 3. Radiolabeling of the cloned human 2-5A-dependent RNase with the 2-5A probe is not prevented by (A2'p)2A. See FIG. 5A, lanes 1 and 2. In contrast, addition of trimer 2-5A, p3 (A2'p)2A, effectively competes with the 2-5A probe for binding to the recombinant 2-5A-dependent RNase. 3. The same pattern of 2-5A binding activity is obtained with 2-5A-dependent RNase in an extract of interferon-treated human HeLa cells. See FIG. 5A, lanes 5 to 7. The apparent molecular weights of HeLa cell 2-5A-dependent RNase and 35S-labeled recombinant human 2-5A-dependent RNase produced in reticulocyte lysate are believed to be exactly the same (about 80 See FIG. 5A, lanes 5 and 9. The recombinant kDa). human 2-5A-dependent RNase produced in wheat germ extract migrates slightly faster probably due to post-translational modifications. See FIG. 5A, lanes 1, 2 and 8.

characterize and demonstrate To ribonuclease activity of the cloned 2-5A-dependent RNase, translation is performed in a reticulocyte lysate instead of a wheat germ extract due to the substantially greater efficiency of protein synthesis in the former system. See FIG. 5A, compare lanes 9 and 8. Prior to translation, endogenous reticulocyte 2-5A-dependent RNase is removed by adsorbing the lysate to the affinity matrix, 2-5A-cellulose. See Example. See also, Silverman, R.H., Anal. Biochem., treatment with (1985). The 144:450-460 2-5A-cellulose effectively removes all measurable endogenous 2-5A-dependent RNase activity from the lysate, as determined by 2-5A-dependent ribonuclease assays, and FIG. 5B. In addition, the adsorptiondepletion protocol did not reduce translational show the FIG. 5A, lanes 12 9 and efficiency. the in products produced ³⁵s-translation 2-5A-cellulose-pretreated and untreated lysates, respectively.

recombinant with assays Ribonuclease 2-5A-dependent RNase are performed after immobilizing the the translation product on purifying activating affinity matrix, 2-5A-cellulose. previously shown that murine L cell 2-5A-dependent resulting 2-5A-cellulose, bound to RNase ribonuclease activity against poly(U) not but

-40-

Silverman, R.H., Anal. Biochem., See poly(C). (1985). Furthermore, washing by 144:450-460 2-5A-dependent RNase: 2-5A-cellulose prior to adding the level of general, substrate the non-2-5A-dependent RNase, is greatly reduced. See Silverman, R.H., Anal. Biochem., 144:450-460 (1985). Incubations of lysate in the absence of added mRNA or in the presence of both human 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA and cycloheximide resulted in only low levels of poly(U) breakdown. See FIG. 5B. In addition, it is that cycloheximide completely prevented shown 2-5A-dependent RNase synthesis. See FIG. 5A, lane human contrast, translation of the mRNA, in the absence of 2-5A-dependent RNase inhibitor, results in substantial ribonuclease activity against poly(U) but not against poly(C). is degraded with a See FIG. 5B. The poly(U) half-life of about 10 minutes whereas only 20% of the poly(C) is degraded after one hour of incubation. Binding of recombinant 2-5A-dependent RNase to the affinity matrix was also shown by monitoring the presence of the 35S-labeled translation product. These results are believed to demonstrate that the recombinant human 2-5A-dependent RNase produced in vitro is a functional and potent ribonuclease. Furthermore, both recombinant and naturally occurring forms of 2-5A-dependent RNase are capable of cleaving

poly(U) but not poly(C). See FIG. 5B. See also Silverman, R.H., Anal. Biochem., 144:450-460 (1985) and Floyd-Smith, G. et al., Science, 212:1020-1032 (1981).

To determine if 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA levels are regulated by interferon, a northern blot from murine L929 cells treated with interferon and cycloheximide is probed with the radiolabeled murine See FIG. 6. CDNA. **RNase** 2-5A-dependent enhanced mRNA levels are RNase 2-5A-dependent three-fold by interferon $(\alpha + \beta)$ treatment even in the presence of cycloheximide. See FIGS. 6A and B, compare lanes 1 and 2). Regulation of 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA levels by interferon as a function of time is demonstrated (FIGS. 6A and B, lanes 3 to 6. Maximum 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA levels are observed after 14 hours of interferon treatment. See FIGS. 6A and B, lane 6. A similar increase in levels of is observed 2-5A-dependent RNase per se Relatively cells. of the interferon treatment that mRNA indicates GAPDH invariant of levels equivalent levels of RNA are present in every lane of See FIG. 6C. These results are believed the blot. to show that the induction of 2-5A-dependent RNase interferon primary response to expression is a The murine and human 2-5A-dependent RNase treatment. mRNAs are determined from northern blots to be 5.7 kb and 5.0 kb in length, respectively. See FIG. 6A. The 2-5A-dependent RNase coding sequences, therefore, comprise only about 40% the nucleotide sequences contained in the mRNAs.

binding functions of the The 2-5A recombinant and naturally occurring forms of murine 2-5A-dependent RNase are characterized by covalent crosslinking to the 2-5A probe in the presence of unlabeled 2-5A or 2-5A analogues as competitors. See Interestingly, although the about 74 kDa FIG. 7A. truncated 2-5A-dependent RNase is missing about 84 amino acids from its carboxy-terminus, see FIG. 4, it binding а 2-5A possesses nonetheless indistinguishable from that of naturally occurring Trimer 7A. FIG. RNase. See 2-5A-dependent 2-5A[p3(A2'p)2A], at about 20 nM effectively prevents the 2-5A probe from binding to either protein. In comparison, a 500-fold higher FIG. 7A, lane 8. concentration of $(A2'p)_2A$ (10 μ M) is required to prevent probe binding to both proteins. The dimer species, p3A2'pA, is unable to prevent the 2-5A probe from binding to the proteins even at a the 10µM (lane 18). However, concentration of inosine analogue, p3I2'pA2'pA, Imai, J. et al., J. Biol. Chem., 260:1390-1393 (1985), is able to prevent probe binding to both proteins but only when added at a concentration of about 1.0 μM (lane 22).

To further define sequences involved 2-5A binding, nested 3'-deletions of the murine ZB1. are 2-5A-dependent RNase CDNA, clone constructed, transcribed in vitro, and expressed in a wheat germ extract. See FIG. 78. The different comparable deletion clones produces amounts monitored by incorporation polypeptide as 35_{S-methionine}. The levels of 2-5A binding activity are determined with the 2-5A probe in both a filter binding assay, Knight, M. et al., Nature, 288:189-192 (1980), and the uv crosslinking assay, Nolan-Sorden, N.L. et al., Anal. Biochem., 184:298-304 (1990), with similar results. See FIG. 7B. Expression of clone ZB11, encoding amino acid residues 1 to 342, results in-a loss of only about 26% of the 2-5A binding activity as compared to clone ZB1 (amino acids 1 to 656). See FIG. 7B. Clones intermediate in length between ZB1 and ZB11 all result in significant levels 2-5A binding activity. In contrast, protein produced from ZB13 (amino acids 1 to 294) results in only about 38.3% of the 2-5A binding activity of clone ZB1, suggesting that a region important for the Indeed, clone 2-5A binding function is affected. ZB14 produced a protein encoding amino acids 1 to 265 which is nearly inactive in the 2-5A binding assay ZB1). activity clone of (only 1.9% of th Interestingly, the significant decrease 2-5A in

binding activity observed with ZB14 occurs with the deletion of one of two P-loop motifs; nucleotide binding domains in many proteins. See FIGS. 4 and 7B. See also Saraste, M. et al., TIBS, 14:430-434 (1990). Peletion of both P-loop motifs in clone ZB15 results in protein (amino acids 1 to 218) which is completely lacking in 2-5A binding activity. See FIG. 7B.

To probe the involvement of the consensus lysine residues in the P-loop motifs in 2-5A binding activity, site-directed mutagenesis is performed on the truncated form of murine 2-5A-dependent RNase encoded by clone ZB1. Previously, it is reported that substitution mutations of the conserved lysine residues in P-loop motifs of eucaryotic initiation factor 4A and for Bacillus anthracis adenylyl cyclase results in a loss of ATP binding and catalytic activities, respectively. See Rozen et al., Mol. Cell. Biol., 9:4061-4063 (1989) and Xia, Z. and Storm, D.R., <u>J. Biol. Chem.</u>, 265:6517-6520 (1990). In the former study the invariant lysine residue is mutated to asparagine. See Rozen et al., Mol. Cell. substituted, 9:4061-4063 We (1989).Biol., individually and together, the consensus lysines with asparagines at positions 240 and 274 in the two P-loop motifs of 2-5A-dependent RNase. See FIG. 8 and the Example. Analysis of the effects of these

mutations on 2-5A binding activity is determined by covalently crosslinking the 32P-2-5A probe to the in vitro translation products under uv light. See FIG. See also Nolan-Sorden, N.L. et al., Anal. BA. Biochem., 184:298-304 (1990). Similar levels of proteins are synthesized from the different mRNA species as shown in separate reactions containing ³⁵S-methionine. See FIG. 8B. The three mutant forms of 2-5A-dependent RNase shows reduced binding to the 2-5A probe. See FIG. 8A, lanes 2 to 4. ZB1(Lys 240 -)Asn), FIG. 8A, lane 2, expresses a mutant 2-5A-dependent RNase with a substantially reduced affinity for 2-5A; about 48.4% of the activity of clone ZB1 as determined by phosphorimager analysis (Molecular Dynamics) of the dried gel. A more modest reduction in 2-5A binding activity, to 79% of the from obtained clone is control value. ZB1(Lys²⁷⁴-)Asn). See FIG. 8A, lane 3. In contrast, clone activity from binding 2-5A $ZB1(Lys^{240,274}-)Asn)$, FIG. 8A, lane 4, in which both with replaced conserved lysine residues are asparagine residues, is reduced to only 12.2% of the activity of clone ZB1 (averaged from three separate These results suggest that the lysine experiments). residues at positions 240 and 274 function within the context of a repeated P-loop motif in the binding of 2-5A to 2-5A-dependent RNase.

The molecular cloning and expression of 2-5A-dependent RNase, the terminal factor in the 2-5A system and a key enzyme in the molecular mechanisms of interferon action is described. See FIG. 1. The produced in vitro are proteins -recombinant demonstrated to possess 2-5A binding properties identical to naturally occurring forms of murine and human 2-5A-dependent RNase. See FIGS. 2, 5A, and 7. In addition, linkage of a $^{32}P-2-5A$ analogue to a truncated murine 2-5A-dependent RNase and to murine L RNase followed by 2-5A-dependent cell proteolysis reveals identical patterns of labeled peptides. See FIG. 2B. Furthermore, the full-length recombinant human 2-5A-dependent RNase isolated on the activating, affinity matrix, 2-5A-cellulose, shows potent ribonuclease activity towards poly(U) See FIG. 5B. Similarly, but none against poly(C). it is previously demonstrated that murine L cell 2-5A-dependent RNase was activated by 2-5A-cellulose resulting in the cleavage of poly(U), but not of Anal. Biochem., Silverman, R.H., poly(C). See full-length 144:450-460 (1985).The is produced in 2-5A-dependent RNase, which reticulocyte lysate, had the same apparent molecular weight as did naturally occurring 2-5A-dependent See FIG. 5A. However, the actual molecular RNase. mass of human 2-5A-dependent RNase is determined from

the predicted amino acid sequence, FIG. 3B, to be about 83,539 Da.

Previously, it was reported that interferon enhances levels of 2-5A-dependent RNase by between two- to twenty-fold depending on the cell type. Silverman, R.H. et al., Eur. J. Biochem., 126:333-341 Virology, Jacobsen, H. et al., and (1982b) herein. presented Results (1983a). 125:496-501 suggest that the gene for 2-5A-dependent RNase may be an interferon-stimulated gene. See FIG. 6. of 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA in murine L929 cells are elevated as a function of time of interferon $(\alpha + \beta)$ treatment by a factor of about three. Furthermore, the induction appeared to be a primary response to interferon treatment because it is observed in the presence of cycloheximide. Therefore, interferon is believed to regulate the 2-5A pathway by elevating levels of both 2-5A synthetases, Hovanessian, A.G. et al., Nature, 268:537-539 (1977), and 2-5A-dependent RNase, Jacobsen, H. et al., Virology, 125:496-501 (1983a). See. FIGS. 1, 6 and 11.

The cloning of 2-5A-dependent RNase reveals several features of the protein. The 2-5A binding domain is of particular interest because it is the ability of 2-5A-dependent RNase to be activated by 2-5A that sets it apart from other nucleases. By expressing nested 3'-deletions of murine

2-5A-dependent RNase, a region between amino acids residues 218 and 294 which is believed to be critical for 2-5A binding activity is identified. See FIG. 7B. Interestingly, the identified region contains a repeated P-loop motif, one from residues 229 to 241 and another from residues 253 to 275. See FIG. 4 and Table 2. When the latter P-loop motif (amino acids 253-275) is partially deleted, there is a precipitous decline in 2-5A binding activity. See clone ZB14 in FIG. 7B.

The homology with P-loops is believed to be highly conserved between the human and murine forms of 2-5A-dependent RNase; thus underscoring the belief of the importance of this region for 2-5A binding The similarity to P-loops See FIG. 4. activity. tripeptides, glycine-lysineconsists of the threonine, preceded by glycine-rich sequences. this regard, the unusual feature of 2-5A-dependent RNase is that the P-loop motif is repeated and are in the same orientation. Adenylyl cyclase from Bacillus anthracis also contains a duplicated P-loop motif, in opposite sequences are however. the two orientation and are overlapping. See Xia, Z. and Storm, D.R., <u>J. Biol. Chem.</u>, 265:6517-6520 (1990).

The relative importance of the conserved
P-loop lysines (at positions 240 and 274) are
evaluated by site-directed mutagenesis of the murine

2-5A-dependent RNase, clone ZB1. Although individual the two mutations of lysines substitution binding activity, 2-5A reduced significantly lysines with asparagine replacing both of the residues in the same mutant RNase severely represses 2-5A binding. See FIG. 8. Perhaps the trimer 2-5A requirement for activation most forms of 2-5A-dependent RNase could be explained if the first and third adenylyl residues of 2-5A interact with the separate P-loop sequences inducing conformational changes in 2-5A-dependent RNase. In this regard, 2-5A-dependent neither binds dimer 2-5A does it activate 2-5A-dependent efficiently nor RNase, FIG. 7A; Kerr, I.M. and Brown, R.E., Prod. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 75:265-260 (1978) et al., Nature, 288:189-192 Knight, M. perhaps because it is too short to span the two the residual Alternately, P-loop motifs. binding activity observed in the point mutants, ZB1(Lys 240 -)Asn) and ZB1(Lys 274 -)Asn), and the very mutant, double of the affinity low ZB1(Lys^{240,274}-)Asn) for 2-5A, could indicate that the two P-loop motifs are parts of separate 2-5A binding domains.

Homology with protein kinase domains VI and VII is also identified in 2-5A-dependent RNase. See FIG. 4. See also Hanks, S.K. et al., Science,

241:42-52 (1988). Although domain VI is believed to binding, this region in ATP involved be 2-5A-dependent RNase is believed not to be important for 2-5A binding because its deletion caused only a minimal reduction in affinity for 2-5A. Sée FIG. 7B. However, a modest (two-fold) stimulatory effect of ATP on 2-5A-dependent RNase activity has been See Wreschner, D.H. et al., Eur. J. reported. Biochem., 124:261-268 (1982) and Krause, D. et al., J. Biol. Chem., 261:6836-6839 (1986). The latter report indicated that ATP was not required may RNase activity but 2-5A-dependent Therefore, the stabilize the enzyme. homology with protein kinases could perhaps bind ATP resulting in stimulation of ribonuclease activity through stabilization of the enzyme.

A consensus zinc finger domain, reviewed in Evans, R.M. and Hollenberg, S.M., Cell, 52:1-3 (1988), consisting of six cysteine residues with the structure $CX_4CX_3CX_{17}CX_3CX_3C$ (amino acid residues 401-436 in Table 2) is identified in the murine form of 2-5A-dependent RNase. See FIG. 4. The homologous region in the human form of 2-5A-dependent RNase is $CX_{11}CX_{25}CX_3CX_6C$ (amino acid numbers 395 to 444 in Table 1). Because zinc fingers are nucleic acid binding domains, the cysteine-rich region in 2-5A-dependent RNase could be involved in binding to

the RNA substrate. Alternatively, the cysteine-rich could RNase 2-5A-dependent in domain formation of 2-5A-dependent RNase dimers. of crude preparations of 2-5A-dependent RNase suggest form dimers that 2-5A-dependent RNase may in dilute extracts. See concentrated but not Slattery, E. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 76:4778-4782 (1979) and Wreschner, D.H. et al., Eur. J. Biochem., 124:261-268 (1982).

Comparison between the amino acid sequences other ribonucleases with 2-5A-dependent RNase identifies some limited homology with RNase E, endoribonuclease from E. coli. See FIG. 9A. also Apirion D. and Lassar, A.B., J. Biol. Chem., . 253:1738-1742 (1978) and Claverie-Martin, F. et al., J. Biol. Chem. 266:2843-2851 (1991). The homology with RNase E is relatively conserved between the human and murine forms of 2-5A-dependent RNase and spans a region of about 200 amino acid residues. Within these regions there are 24 and 32% identical plus conservative matches, with some gaps, between forms murine and human the and RNase E 2-5A-dependent RNase, respectively. See FIG. The rne gene which encodes RNase E and the altered mRNA stability (ams) gene, Ono, M. and Kumano, M., J. Mol. Biol., 129:343-357 (1979), map to the same Mol. al., genetic locus. See Mudd E.A. et

-52-

Microbiol., 4:2127-2135 (1990); Babitzke, P. Kushner, S.R., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 88:1-5 (1991) and Taraseviciene, L. et al., Mol. Microbiol., RNase E is required for both 5:851-855 (1991). efficient mRNA turnover and rRNA processing in E. See Mudd E.A. et al., Mol. Microbiol., coli. 4:2127-2135 (1990) and Babitzke, P. and Kushner, S.R., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 88:1-5 (1991). The cleavage specificities of 2-5A-dependent RNase and RNase E are similar in that 2-5A-dependent RNase cleaves mainly after UU or UA, Wreschner, D.H. et al., Nature, 289:414-417 (1981a) and Floyd-Smith, G. et al., Science, 212:1020-1032 (1981), and RNase E usually cleaves within the central AUU sequence of (G or A) AUU (A or U), Ehretsmann, C.P. et al., Genes & Development, 6:149-159 (1992). The location of the RNase E homology and other identified features in 2-5A-dependent RNase are shown. See FIG. 9B. findings raise the possibility that RNase E may be the ancestral precursor of 2-5A-dependent RNase. In indications of there are this regard, 2',5'-oligoadenylates in E. coli. See Brown, R.E. and Kerr, I.M., Process in Clinical and Biological Research, 202:3-10 (1985) and Trujillo, M.A. et al., Eur. J. Biochem., 169:167-173 (1987). However, the evolutionary distribution of a complete 2-5% system (i.e. 2-5A synthetase and 2-5A-dependent RNase) is

reported to begin only with reptiles or possibly amphibia. See Cayley, P.J. et al., <u>Biochem. Biophys.</u>

Res. Commun., 108:1243-1250 (1982).

Endoribonucleases play a controlling role in RNA metabolism by catalyzing the rate-limiting steps in RNA decay. See Brawerman, G., Cell, 57:9-10 (1989). 2-5A-dependent RNase is a uniquely regulated endoribonuclease which mediates effects of interferon against picornaviruses. It functions by binding 2-5A and subsequently degrades both viral and cellular RNA. See Wreschner, D.H. et al., Nucleic Acids Res., 9:1571-1581 (1981b). In addition, the 2-5A system may be involved in the antiproliferative effects of interferon and in the fundamental control of RNA stability. Cellular levels of 2-5A-dependent RNase and/or 2-5A-synthetase are regulated during interferon-treatment, Hovanessian, A.G. et Nature, 268:537-539 (1977) and Jacobsen, H. et al., <u>Virology</u>, 125:496-501 (1983a), cell growth arrest, Stark, G. et al., <u>Nature</u>, 278:471-473 (1979) and Jacobsen, H. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 80:4954-4958 (1983b), cell differentiation, Krause, D. et al., <u>Eur. J. Biochem.</u>, 146:611-618 (1985), changing hormone status, e.g., Stark, G. et al., Nature, 278:471-473 (1979), and liver regeneration, Etienne-Smekens, M. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 80:4609-4613 (1983). However, basal levels of 2-5A-dependent RNase and 2-5A synthetase are present in most if not all mammalian cells. existence of multiple forms of 2-5A synthetase with different intracellular locations, Hovanessian, A.G. et al., EMBO J., 6:1273-1280 (1987), could indicate diverse functions for the 2-5A system. Similarly, the ubiquitous presence of the 2-5A system in higher important function for an animals suggests 2-5A-dependent RNase, Cayley, P.J. et al., Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 108:1243-1250 (1982). For rRNA 2-5A-dependent RNase cleaves instance, specific sites in intact ribosomes, Wreschner, D.H. et al., Nucleic Acids Res., 9:1571-1581 (1981b) and 46:1051-1055 et al., J. Virol., R.H. (1983), possibly affecting translation rates. transient nature of 2-5A, Williams, B.R.G. et al., Eur. J. Biochem., 92:455-562 (1978), and its growth inhibitory effect after introduction into cells, Hovanessian, A.G. and Wood, J.N., Virology, 101:81-89 (1980), indicate that the 2-5A system is a tightly regulated pathway.

EXAMPLE I

The source of mRNA for preparing the cDNA library is murine L929 cells grown in EMEM (Whittaker, Inc.) and supplemented with about 10% FBS (Gibco-BRL), and antibiotics. The cells are treated with about 50 μg per ml of cycloheximide and 1000

units per ml of murine interferon ($\alpha + \beta$) (1.3 X 10⁷ units per mg protein: Lee Biomolecular) for about 2.5 hours to increase levels of 2-5A-dependent RNase mRNA. Total RNA was then isolated, e.g. Chomczynski, and Sacchi, N., Anal. Biochem., 162:156-159 from which poly(A) + RNA is prepared (1987), oligo(dT)-cellulose chromatography as described. Sambrook, J. et al., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press (1989). Synthesis of the first strand of cDNA is done by using reverse transcriptase as described BRL) except that 5-methyl-dCTP (Superscript; XhoI-oligo-dT for dCTP and an substituted adapter-primer (Stratagene) is used. Synthesis of the second strand of cDNA and ligation of EcoRI linker was as described (Stratagene). The cDNA is digested with EcoRI and XhoI and unidirectionally cloned into predigested \(\lambda ZAPII\) vector (Stratagene). The library is packaged by using Giagpack Gold extract and titered on PLK-F bacteria.

The cDNA library is screened directly without prior amplification at a density of about 25,000 phage per 150 mm plate. Phage are grown for 3.5 hours at about 42°C until plaques are visible. Nitrocellulose filters saturated in IPTG (10 mM) and then dried, are overlaid on the plates and growth was continued for an additional 4 to 6 hours at 37°C. The filters are processed by a modification of the

methods of Singh, H. et al., Cell, 52:415-423 (1988) H. et al., BioTechniques, 7:252-261 and Singh, Filters are washed in ice-cold binding (1989). buffer (about 20 mM Tris-HCl, about pH 7.5, about 20 mM magnesium acetate, about 50 mM potassium chloride, about 1 mm EDTA, about 50 mM β-mercaptoethanol, about 0.1 mM PMSF, about 5% glycerol) containing about 6 M The solution quanidine-HCl for about 20 min. containing the filters is then diluted two-fold with binding buffer and washing on ice is continued for serial two-fold 5 minutes; additional about an guanidine until the continued dilutions were concentration was about 187 mM. The filters are then washed twice with binding buffer, and incubated with binding buffer containing about 5% nonfat milk for one hour at about room temperature. The filters are then washed twice with binding buffer and incubated in binding buffer (supplemented with about 0.25% nonfat dry milk and about 0.02% sodium azide) containing p(A2'p)₂(br⁸A2'p)₂A3'-[32P]Cp (the "2-5A probe"), Nolan-Sorden, N.L. et al., Anal. Biochem., 184:298-304 (1990), at about 2 X 10⁵ counts per minute per ml (about 3,000 Ci per mmole) at about 4°C with shaking for about 24 hours. The filters are washed twice with binding buffer and then twice with water before air drying and exposing to film.

-57-

Murine L929 cells are treated with about 1000 units per ml interferon $(\alpha + \beta)$ with or without about 50 µg per ml of cycloheximide and the total RNA is then isolated as described. See Chomczynski, P. and Sacchi N., Anal. Biochem., 162:156-159 (1987). Poly(A) + RNA is prepared by oligo(dT)-cellulose chromatography, as described in Sambrook, J. et al., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press (1989), and is separated on glyoxal agarose gels and transferred to Nytran membranes. RNA is immobilized on the membrane by uv crosslinking (Stratalinker, Stratagene). murine 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA is 32 P-labeled by random priming and then hybridized to the filter [about 50% formamide, about 10% dextran sulphate, Denhardt's solution about 1% SDS, 6X SSPE, Sambrook, J. et al., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press (1989), about 250 µg per ml salmon sperm DNA] at about 42°C.

The Human 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA clone, HZB1, is isolated from an adult human kidney cDNA library in \(\lambda\gamma\) with radiolabeled (random primed) murine 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA (clone ZB1) as probe, Sambrook, J. et al., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press (1989). Clone HBZ22 is isolated using radiolabeled HZB1 DNA as probe. The genomic human 2-5A-dependent RNase clone is isolated from a human placenta cosmid library in vector pVE15

(Stratagene) with a radiolabeled fragment of HZB22 DNA as probe. The murine genomic 2-5A-dependent RNase clone is isolated from a mouse 129SV genomic library in vector λ FIXII (Stratagene) with a radiolabeled fragment of 2-5A-BP CDNA (clone ZB1) as probe. Subcloning of DNA is in Bluescript vectors (Stratagene).

Transcription of plasmids with phage RNA is in the mGppppG polymerases presence of described (Promega) except that reaction mixtures are 15% dimethyl sulfoxide supplemented with incubations are at about 37°C for about 90 minutes. RNA is purified through Sephadex G50 spun-columns and ethanol precipitated prior to translation. synthesis was performed, as described (Promega), at hour in micrococcal 30°C for about one about nuclease-pretreated rabbit reticulocyte lysate or in an extract of wheat germ at about room temperature for about one hour and then at about 40°C for about Translation reactions contain about 50 µM 12 hours. Endogenous 2-5A-dependent RNase in the zinc sulfate. reticulocyte lysated is removed by adsorption to about 30 μ M of $p_2(A2'p)_3A$ covalently attached to cellulose (2-5A-cellulose), prepared as described in Wells, J.A. et al., J. Biol. Chem., 259:1363-1370 (1984) and Silverman, R.H. and Krause, D., I.R.L. Press, Oxford, England, pp. 149-193 (1987), for about

one hour on ice as described. See Silverman, R.H., Anal. Biochem., 144:450-460 (1985). The 2-5A-dependent RNase:2-5A-cellulose complex is removed by twice centrifuging at about 400 x g for about 5 minutes at about 2°C. The supernatant completely lacking in measurable levels of 2-5A-dependent RNase. See FIG. 5.

The set of nested 3'-deletions of the truncated murine 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA, ZB1, is generated with exonuclease III/S1 nuclease digestion followed by filling-in with Klenow DNA Polymerase using the "Erase-A-Base" system (Promega).

the 2-5A synthesis of p(A2'p)₂(br⁸A2'p)₂A[32P]Cp, and its crosslinking to exactly 2-5A-dependent RNase is performed described. See Nolan-Sorden, N.L. et al., Anal. Biochem., 184:298-304 (1990). Briefly, the 2-5A probe, about 0.7 to 2.5 nM at 3,0009 Ci/mmole, is incubated for about one hour on ice with cell extract prepared as described, Silverman, R.H. and Krause, D., I.R.L. Press, Oxford, England, 149-193 pp. (1987), in the absence or presence of unlabeled oligonucleotide competitors. Covalent crosslinking is done under a uv lamp (308 nm) for one hour on ice SDS/10% separated on proteins are the and polyacrylamide gels. Filter assays for 2-5A binding activity using the 2-5A probe for about one hour on ice, as described in Knight, M. et al., <u>Nature</u>, 288:189-192 (1980).

Protease digestions are performed on gel-purified proteins in a gel, as described by Cleveland, D.W. et al., <u>J. Biol. Chem.</u>, 252:1102-1106 (1977).

The ribonuclease assay with 2-5A-cellulose is performed, as described by Silverman, R.H., Anal. Biochem., 144:450-460 (1985). Briefly, lysates are adsorbed to about 30 μM of 2-5A-cellulose on ice for about two hours. The matrix is then washed three times by centrifuging and resuspending in buffer A. 144:450-460 R.H., Anal. Biochem., See Silverman, incubated is then matrix The $pol\bar{y}(U)-[^{32}P]Cp$ or $poly(C)-[^{32}P]Cp$ (both at about 16 μM in nucleotide equivalents) at about 30°C and the levels of acid-precipitable radioactive RNA are determined by filtration on glass-fiber filters.

The Sanger dideoxy sequencing method is used to determine the DNA sequences (Sequenase, United States Biomedical).

The lysines in the truncated murine 2-5A-dependent RNase, clone ZB1, at positions 240 and 274 are mutated, individually and together, to asparagine residues. Mutants ZB1(Lys²⁷⁴-)Asn) and the double mutant, ZB1(Lys²⁴⁰,274-)Asn), are obtained with mutant oligonucleotides after subcloning ZB1

cDNA into pALTER-1 as described (Promega). Mutant ZB1(Lys²⁴⁰-)Asn) is obtained after polymerase chain reaction amplification of a segment of ZB1 with an upstream primer containing a unique HincII site attached to the mutant sequence and a second primer downstream of a unique Bg1II site. The HincII- and BG1II-digested polymerase chain reaction product and similarly-digested clone ZB1 are then ligated. The specific mutations are: for codon 240, AAA->AAC and for codon 274, AAG->AAC. Mutants are confirmed by DNA sequencing.

EXAMPLE II

Seeds of tobacco (Nicotiana tabacum cv. Wisconsin) and Ti based binary vectors pAM943 and pAM822 were obtained from Dr. Amit Mitra, Department of Plant Pathology, University of Nebraska, Lincoln, The Argobacterium tumefaciens LBA4404 and the E. coli strains K802 and MM294 were purchased from Clonetech, Palo Alto, California and Stragene, LaJolla, California. The plant tissue culture medium Murashige and Skoog's ready mix (MS media) was purchased from Sigma Chemical Company, St. Louis, The human cDNAs for PKR, the lysine + Missouri. and 2-5A synthetase were arginine mutant PKR, obtained from Dr. B.R.G. Williams, Department of Cancer Biology, The Cleveland Clinic Foundation. See, for example, Meurs, E. et al.: Cell, 62:379-390

(1990); Chong, K.L. et al.: EMBO J., 11:1553-1562 (1992); Rysieki, G. et al.: J. Interferon Res., 9:649-657 (1989); Benech, P. et al.: EMBO J., 4:2249-2256 (1985); and Saunders, M.E. et al.: EMBO J., 4:1761-1768 (1985). The human cDNA for 2-5A dependent RNase, as shown in FIG. 3A, was cloned in Dr. R.H. Silverman's laboratory in the Department of Cancer Biology and is the property of The Cleveland Clinic Foundation. See, Zhou, A. et al.: Cell, 72:753-765 (1993).

The expression vector pAM943 is used to obtain Argobacterium-mediated transfer of containing the cDNAs and kanamycin resistance marker The physical map of the plasmid vector pAM943 shows its elements. See FIG. 12. The plasmid pAM943 contains a dual promoter consisting of the adenyl methyl transferase (AMT) gene promoter of Chlorella virus and the wild type 35S promoter of Cauliflower The vector also contains the gene for mosaic virus. kanamycin resistance to select the transformed plants. Initially, the cDNAs are subcloned in pAM943 and amplified in E. coli strains K802 or MM294 using tetracycline resistance as the selectable marker. The Argobacterium cells are transformed with the recombinant pAM943 plasmids and selected by growth in medium containing about 5 µg/ml of tetracycline,

about 10 μ g/ml of kanamycin and about 25 μ g/ml of streptomycin.

To subclone cDNAs for PKR (PK68), a lysine → arginine mutant PKR (muPk68; the mutant PKR protein binds to dsRNA but has no kinase activity and will thus function as a control), and a low molecular weight form of 2-5A-synthetase (synthetase), the plasmids pKS(+)PKR, pKS(+)muPKR, and pKS(+)synthetase are digested first with XbaI and than with ClaI restriction endonucleases, the cDNA fragments are purified from low melting point agarose gels and subcloned in sense orientation at XbaI and ClaI sites The recombinant plasmids, of pAM943. See FIG. 13. pAM943:PK68, construct A, construct pAM943:muPK68, and contruct C, pAM943:synthetase, which correspond to the constructs depicted in FIG. transform to 13A-C, respectively, are used Argobacterium tumefaciens LBA4404. The bacteria, identified as AG68, AGmu68 and AGsyn, disc tobacco used for respectively, are Production of the recombinant transformations. plasmids, i.e., construct A, pAM943:PK68, construct B, pAM943:muPK68, and construct C pAM943:synthetase, is described in greater detail hereinafter.

To subclone cDNA for 2-5A-dependent RNase, the plasmid pKS(+)2C5 DNA is digested with HindIII enzyme and subcloned in the HindIII site of pAM943 in

both orientations, see FIG. 13, and the recombinant plasmids, construct D, pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase sense and construct D/a, pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase antisense, both of which correspond to constructs D and D/a, respectively, in FIG. 13D and D/a, are used to transform Argobacterium to obtain the bacteria called respectively. AG2DR antisense, and AG2DR sense recombinant plasmids, Production of the construct D, pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase sense, construct D/a, pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase antisense, and construct pAM822:2-5A dep. RNase antisense, is also described in greater detail hereinafter.

The competent Argobacterium cells are prepared and transformation follows the method of, for example, An, G. et al.: Plant Molecular Biology Manual, AD:1-19 (1988). The presence of recombinant plasmids in the transformed Argobacterium cells is confirmed by preparing plasmid DNA and by performing PCR using specific complementary oligonucleotides and by observing restriction enzyme digests.

The physical map of plasmid pAM822, one of the vectors used to deliver the reverse orientation cDNA for 2-5A dependent RNase into plant cells by electroporation, is also shown. See FIGS. 13E and 14. To subclone cDNA for 2-5A-dependent RNase into pAM822 the entire coding region of 2-5A-dependent RNase was PCR amplified using two oligonucleotide

primers containing BamHI restriction sites before ATG and after TGA (stop codon). (start codon) product was digested with BamHI and subcloned at The cDNA used for BglII site of pAM822 vector. 2-5A-dependent RNase is in plasmid pZC5 referenced in Zhou et al. Cell 72, 753-765 (1994), the human form of the cDNA. The sequence is also disclosed herein. The plasmid pAM822 contains a second selectable gene, resistance hygromycin gene, the marker permitting the construction of plants containing both and 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNAs. 2-5A-synthetase 13E), RNase (Fig. Insertion of pAM822:2-5Adep. CDNA, 2-5A-dependent RNase containing kanamycin-resistant, transgenic tobacco leaf discs confaining 2-5A-synthetase cDNA is thus performed.

Murashige and Skoog's medium, known as MS medium, containing about 3% sucrose (MSO medium) and about 0.8% agar in plastic boxes (Phytatray) at about 28°C under cycles consisting of about 16 hr of light and about 8 hr of dark in a growth chamber. Leaves bigger than about 2" long are cut into about 2 to 3 cm² pieces under the MSO medium and 6-8 leaf pieces are placed in a 6 cm Petri dish containing about 2 ml of MSO medium and holes are made in the leaf pieces with a sterile pointed forcep. Overnight cultures of AG68, AGmu68, AGSyn, AG2DR sense and AG2DR antisense

are grown in LB (L broth) containing about 50 µM of acetosyringone and appropriate antibiotics at about 28°C in a waterbath. One hundred microliter overnight culture is added to each of the Petri dishes containing leaf pieces. Incubation is at about 28°C under diffuse light in the growth chamber for about 2 days. Leaf pieces are washed extensively with MSO medium and transferred to solid agar for selection in shoot regeneration medium [MSO; about 0.5 mg/l BAP (benzylaminopurine); about 200 µg/ml kanamycin; about 200 µg/ml carbenicillin; and about 100 µg/ml of cefotaxine], under diffuse light at about 28°C in the growth chamber. Within about 3 weeks, regeneration of plantlets is observed. the plantlets are about 2-3cm long they transferred to root-inducing, hormone-free MSO solid agar medium containing about 200 µg/ml kanamycin and about 200 µg/ml carbenicillin. The transgenic plants synthetase expressing 2-5A are substantially transformed to introduce the cDNA for 2-5A-dependent RNase (with pAM943:2-5Adep.RNase sense, construct D; FIG. 13D). Alternatively, the vector pAM822 (FIG. 14) containing the 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA in sense orientation and the hygromycin resistance gene is used to transform 2-5A-synthetase containing plants. This allows selection in hygromycin containing MSO media. Tissue culture and regeneration of plants are done as described above. Transgenic plants are grown to produce flowers and seeds to demonstrate the transfer of the antiviral genes or nucleotide sequences to subsequent generations. Although specific plastic constructs are described herein, the present invention is intended to include any plant vector including those with inducible promoters.

PKR. PKR, mutant Expression οf 2-5A-synthetase, and 2-5A-dependent RNase in plants that are 4" to 5" tall are tested in protein extracts (supernatant of 10,000 of Results of Northern and Southern centrifugation). functional binding assays assays and 2-5A-dependent RNase are reported in Tables I-V. 15 wherein expression of human 2-5A alsō FIG. synthetase cDNA in transgenic tobacco plants determined by measuring the mRNA levels in a Northern blot is shown. FIG. 16, on the other hand, shows expression of mutant and wild type forms of human PKR cDNA in transgenic tobacco plants as determined by measuring mRNA levels in a Northern blot. FIG. 17 depicts presence of 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA in transgenic tobacco plants as determined on a Southern blot.

PCT/US95/02058

-68-

TABLE I

Transgenic Tobacco Plants Expressing Wild Type and Mutant Forms of Human PKR cDNA

(plasmid pAM943:PK68) FIG. 13A (plasmid pAM943:muPK68) FIG. 13B

Transgenic: Pl	ant:	Southern Blot:	Northern Blot:
(cl	one #)	(presence of DNA)	(expression of mRNA)
Mutant PKR:	1	+	N.T.
(plasmid	2	++	+
pAM943:PK68)	4	N.T.	N.T.
FIG. 13A	6	N.T.	+
	7	N.T.	+
	10	N.T.	+
	11	N.T.	+
	12	N.T.	+
	17	N.T.	+
Wild Type	1	N.T.	+
PKR:	2	N.T.	N.T.
(plasmid	5	N.T.	+
pAM943:muPK68)		N.T.	N.T.
FIG. 13B	7	N.T.	N.T.
	8	N.T.	+
•	10	N.T.	+
	20	N.T.	N.T.
	22	N.T.	N.T.

N.T., Not Tested

-69-

TABLE II

Transgenic Tobacco Plants Expressing Human 2-5A-Synthetase cDNA

(Plasmid pAM943:synthetase - FIG. 13C)

Plant:	Southern Blot:	Northern Blot: (expression of mRNA)	
(clone#)	(presence of DNA)		
1	++	+	
3	±	N.T.	
4	+	++	
5	±	N.T.	
6	±	N.T.	
7	±	N.T.	
8	+++	+	
9	+	N.T.	
10	+	+	
12	+	N.T.	
13	+	N.T.	
14	++	-	
15	+	±	
16	+	-	
17	N.T.	++	
18	N.T.	++	
a .	N.T.	N.T.	
b	N.T.	N.T.	
c	N.T.	N.T.	
ď	N.T.	N.T.	

N.T., Not Tested.

-70-

TABLE III

Transgenic Tobacco Plants Containing Sense or Antisense Orientation Human 2-5A-Dependent RNase cDNA

(plasmid pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase sense - FIG. 13D) (plasmid pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase antisense - FIG. 13D/a)

Transgenic	Plant: (clone #)	Southern (presence of DNA)	Northern (expression of mRNA)	2-5A-Binding Assay: (pro- tein activity
Antisense:	1	+	N.T.	N.T.
	2	+	N.T.	N.T.
	3 ,	+	N.T.	N.T.
	• 4	+	N.T.	N.T.
	5	+	N.T.	N.T.
	a	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.
	b	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.
	C	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.
Sense:	Z 1	+	-	+
	Z2	++	• '	++
	Z 3	++	N.T.	++
	Z4	+	N.T.	N.T.
	Z 5	N.T.	N.T.	+++
	Z 6	N.T.	N.T.	++
	Z 7	N.T.	N.T.	+/-

N.T., Not Tested.

-71-

TABLE IV

Transgenic Tobacco Plants Containing Both Human 2-5A-Synthetase and Human 2-5A-Dependent RNase cDNA

(plasmid pAM943:synthetase - FIG. 13C) (plasmid pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase sense - FIG. 13D)

Plant:	Souther	rn Blots:	Norther	n Blot:
(clone .#)	(2-5A-Syn DNA)	(2-5A-Dep. RNase DNA)	(2-5A Syn. mRNA)	(2-5A-dep. RNase mRNA
14/1	N.T.	_	+	· -
14/2	N.T.	-	+	-
14/3	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.
14/4	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.
14/5	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.
14/6	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.
15/1	N.T.	-	+	-
15/2	N.T.	_	+	-
15/3	N.T.	-	+	-
15/4	N.T.	N.T.	+	-
15/5	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.	N.T.
15/6	N.T.	-	+	-
15/7	N.T.	-	N.T.	N.T.

N.T., Not Tested.

-72-

Assays of dsRNA-dependent autophosphorylation of PKR, 2-5A synthetase activated with dsRNA, and 2-5A-dependent RNase by UV-crosslinking to radioactive 2-5A, see Nolan-Sorden et al.: Analytical Biochemists, (184):298-304 (1990), may be performed on the leaf extracts. The levels of the proteins may also be determined by Western blot analysis using the antibodies against PKR, 2-5A-synthetase and 2-5A-dependent RNase.

demonstrate the expression of To 2-5A-dependent RNase in transgenic plants containing construct D, pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase depicted in FIG. 13D, functional assays that measure binding of radiolabeled 2-5A analog to 2-5A-dependent RNase are performed. See Tables III and V. Results the presence of 2-5A-dependent RNase transgenic plants Z1, Z2, Z3, Z5 and Z6. It is that the highest levels believed recombinant 2-5A dependent RNase are in plant Z5. See Table V.

PCT/US95/02058

-73-

TABLE V

Functional Expression of 2-5A-Dependent RNase in Transgenic Tobacco Plants ad Determined by a 2-5A Binding Assay

(plasmid pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase sense - FIG. 13D)

Plant;	2-5A Binding Activitya:
21	662
22	1,618
23	1,545
25	2,575
26	1,547
27	31

aTobacco plants contain construct D, pAM943:2-5Adep. RNase (sense). 2-5A binding assays are performed by the filter binding method of Knight, M. et al. <u>Nature</u> (288):189-192 (1980) with modifications. A ³²P-labeled and bromine substituted 2-5A analog, p(A2'p)₂(br⁸A2'p)₂A3'-³²P]Cp, about 15,000 counts per min per assay, at about 3,000 Ci per mmole, Nolan-Sorden, N.L., et al. Anal. Biochem., (184):298-304 (1990), is incubated with plant extracts, containing about 100 micrograms of protein per assay, on ice for about 4 h. The reaction mixtures are then transferred to nitrocellulose filteres which are washed twice in distilled water and dried and the amount of 2-5A probe bound to the 2-5A-dependent RNase on the filters is measured by scintillation counting, Silverman, R.H. and Krause, D., In, Clemens, M.J., Morris, A.G., and Gearing. A.J.H., (eds.), Lymphokines and Interferons - A Practical Approach, I.R.L. Press, Oxford, pp. 149-193 (1987). is presented as counts per min of labeled 2-5A bound to 2-5A-dependent RNase expressed in the transgenic plants. Background radioactivity from extracts of control plants, 705 counts per min, consisting of nonspecific binding of 2-5A, is subtracted from these data.

further confirm that the transgenic plants containing 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA express functional 2-5A-dependent RNase protein or an amino sequence, an affinity labeling method acid In this method, shown). (data not performed 2-5A-binding activity is determined on a Western blot with a bromine-substituted, 32P-labeled 2-5A analog (the "probe"), as described in Nolan-Sorden, N.L. et (1990).184:298-304 More Anal. Biochem., al.: particularly, leaves are collected from transgenic plants containing 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA and they are homogenized in NP40 lysis buffer, see Silverman, R.H. and Krause, D. (1987) In, Clemens, M.J., Morris, A.G., and Gearing, A.J.H., (eds.), Lymphokines and Interferons - A Practical Approach, I.R.I., Press, Oxford, pp. 149-193, supplemented with about 5mM ascorbic acid, about 1 mM cysteine, about 2 µg per ml leupeptin, about 100 μ per ml phenylmethyleulfonyl fluoride, and about 2 µg per ml pepstatin. Extracts are clarified by centrifugation at about 10,000 x g for about 10 min. Supernatants of the extracts, about 100 µg of protein per assay, are separated by SDS/10% polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis, followed by transfer of the proteins to Immobilon-P membrane filters (Millipore Corp., Bedford, MA). The filter is then incubated with about 4 X 105 c.p.m. per ml of 32p-labeled 2-5A probe for about 24 h at about 4°C, according to Zhou, A. et al.: <u>Cell</u> 73:753-765 (1993). The autoradiograms of the washed and dried filters show the presence of functional human 2-5A-dependent RNase visible to about 80 kDa bands, in plants 23, 25, and 26 (data not shown).

Antiviral activity of the plants are determined by rubbing celite powder coated with Tobacco mosaic virus (ATCC) and Tobacco Etch virus (from Dr. Amit Mitra, Nebraska). The plants are monitored for symptoms of viral infection on leaves from control and transgenic plants and are documented in photographs.

The plasmids described and the transformed Argobacterium strains can be used to transform any other plants into virus-resistant plants. Exemplary of plants that may be transformed in accordance with the present invention include vegetable plants like corn, potato, carrot, lettuce, cabbage, broccoli, cauliflower, bean, squash, pumpkin, pepper, onion, tomato, pea, beet, celery, cucumber, turnip and radish plants, fruit plants like banana, apple, pear, plum, apricot, peach, nectarine, cherry, key lime, orange, lemon, lime, grapefruit, grape, berry, and melon plants, grain plants like wheat, barley, rice, oat and rye plants, grass, flowers, trees, shrubs and weeds such as laboratory weeds like Arabidopsis. It should therefore be understood that the present

invention includes any plant into which any nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid having antiviral activity has been introduced to form transgenic plants having immunity or resistance against viral infection.

Construction of pAM943:PKR (Construct A) and pAM943;MuPKR (construct B)

The plasmids pKS(+)PKR and pKS(+)muPKR, encoding wild type PKR and a lysine to arginine at codon 296 mutant form of PKR, respectively, present in E. coli cells (obtained from Dr. B.R.G. Williams, Cleveland Clinic, Cleveland, Ohio) are prepared by standard methods. See, for example, Katze, M.G. et (1991)for Mol. Cell Biol., 11:5497-5505 al.: generation of muPKR, lysine - 296 + arginine mutant (K296R), by site specific mutagenesis as described. The PKR nucleotide sequence utilized to construct plasmids pKS(+)PKR and pKS(+)muPKR is depicted in To determine the ability of a plant 18. translation apparatus to synthesize PKR protein, capped PKR mRNA is produced from linearized pKS(+)PKR is RNA in vitro transcription. The (obtained from in wheat germ extract translated Promega Corp., Madison, W.I.) in the presence of 35S-methionine. Synthesis of the 35S-labeled PKR is autoradiogram the dried, of in an detected SDS/polyacrylamide gel.

The cDNAs encoding PKR and muPKR excised from plasmids pKS(+)PKR and pKS(+)muPKR by digesting with KpnI and XbaI. The resulting DNA fragments containing the entire coding sequences for PKR and muPKR are purified from a low melting point agarose gel. To generate cDNAs containing at the 5' end XbaI and at the 3' end ClaI sites, the PKR cDNA and muPKR cDNA are then digested with ClaI and purified. The resulting digested PKR cDNA and muPKR are then force cloned into XbaI and ClaI CDNA digested pAM943 by DNA ligation. The resulting plasmids, FIG. 13, constructs A and B, are used to transform Argobacterium tumefaciens strain LBA4404 (Clonetech, Plao Alto, CA). Recombinant plasmids are prepared from transformed Argobacterium tumefaciens bacteria by standard methods and the presence of PKR and muPKR cDNA is confirmed by PCR analysis and restriction enzyme digests of the isolated plasmids.

Construction of pAM943:Synthetase (construct C)

The plasmid ptac-15 containing the human cDNA illustrated in FIG. 20 for a small form of 2-5A-synthetase (producing a 1.8 kb mRNA) (obtained from Dr. B.R.G. Williams, Cleveland Clinic, Cleveland, Ohio) is prepared by standard methods and is digested with BamHI and EcoRI. The synthetase cDNA is purified from a low melting point agarose gel by standard methods and is then subcloned into

plasmid pKS(+) (Strategene, La Jolla, CA) in BamHI and EcoRI sites. The resulting recombinant plasmid DNA (pKS(+)synthetase) is digested with XbaI and ClaI and the 2-5A synthetase cDNA is purified from a low melting point agarose gel and is then subcloned into XbaI and ClaI digested pAM943 to produce construct C (FIG. 13). Recombinant plasmids are prepared from transformed Argobacterium tumefaciens bacteria by standard methods and the presence of 2-5A-synthetase cDNA is confirmed by PCR analysis and by restriction enzyme digests of the isolated plasmids.

Construction of pAM943:2-5Adep.RNase sense (construct D) and pAM943:2-5Adep.RNase antisense (construct D/a)

The plasmid pKS(+)2C5 encoding a complete coding sequence for human 2-5A-dependent RNase is 2.5kbp CDNA with HindIII. The digested 2-5A-dependent RNase is purified in a low melting point agarose gel and is then subcloned in HindIII digested pAM943 in both sense (forward) and antisense produce (reverse) orientations to (construct D) and pAM943:2-5Adep.RNase sense (construct D/a), pAM943:2-5Adep.RNase antisense respectively. D/a, depicted in FIG. 13D and Transformed Argobacterium are determined to contain the 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA by restriction enzyme digests and by PCR analysis.

-79-

Construction of pAMB22:2-5Adep.RNase antisense (construct E)

Polymerase chain reactions (PCR) are performed on plasmid pKS(+)ZC5 encoding human 2-5A-dependent RNase to generate HindIII and BamHI sites on the two ends of the cDNA and to reduce 5' and 3' untranslated sequences. The PCR primers used are:

ID SEQ NO:7:

2DR-5 5'-TCATGCTCGAGAAGCTTGGATCCACCATGGAGAGCAGGGAT-3'; and

ID SEQ NO:8:

H2DR-4 5'-GATACTCGAGAAGCTTGCATCCTCATCAGCACCCAGGGCTGG

The PCR product (about 2.25 kbp) is purified on a low melting point agarose gel and is then digested with HindIII and is then subcloned into HindIII digested plasmid pKS(+). The resulting plasmid, pKS:pZC5 is digested with BamHI and the 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA fragment is purified and cloned into BglII digested pAM822. Recombinants isolated in the reverse (antisense) orientation give pAM822:2-5Adep.RNase antisense (construct E). See FIG. 13E.

As to the nucleotide sequences disclosed herein, A means adenine; C means cytosine; G means guanine; T means thymine; and U means uracil. With respect to the disclosed amino acid sequences, A means ala or alanine: R means arg or arginine; N means asn or asparagine; D means asp or aspartic acid; C means cys or cysteine; E means glu or glutamic acid; Q means gln or glutamine; G means gly or glycine; H means his or histidine; I means ile or isoleucine; L means leu or leucine; K means lys or Lysine; M means met or methionine; F means phe or phenylalanine; P means pro or proline; S means ser or serine; T means thr or threonine; W means trp or tryptophan; Y means tyr or tyrosine; and V means val or valine.

The following listed materials are on deposit under the terms of the Budapest Treaty with the American Type Culture Collection (ATCC), 12301 Parklawn Drive, Rockville, Maryland 20852, USA, and have been assigned the following Accession Numbers.

Plasmid DNA	ATCC No.	Deposit Date	Viability Date
pAM943:PK68 (Plasmid pA)	75996	21 Dec. 1994	13 Jan. 1995
pAM943:muPK68 (Plasmid pB)	75997	21 Dec. 1994	13 Jan. 1995
pAM943:Synthetase (Plasmid pC)	75998	21 Dec. 1994	13 Jan. 1995
pAM943:2-5Adep.RNase (Plasmid pD)	75999	21 Dec. 1994	13 Jan. 1995
Z9*, expressing, human 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA	97047	01 Feb. 1995	07 Feb. 1995
15/2** expressing human 2-5A-synthetase cDNA	97041	01 Feb. 1995	07 Feb. 1995

^{*}this seed contains construct D, shown in Fig. 13, which is pAM943:2-5Adep.RNase **this seed contains construct C, shown in Fig. 13, which is pAM943:Synthetase

-81-

TABLE 1

Human 2-5A-depedent RNase

SEQ ID NO:1:, SEQ ID NO:2:, SEQ ID NO:3: and SEQ ID NO:4:

SEQ	TD I	NO: L	, 51	rd II	: טמ כ	Z:,	SEQ	ו עד	: C: ON	yac bus.	ID NO:4
tctt agga	tgat aaag	taag geta	rtact	agga	agata	aatt	tgca	attt	aagct tctca ccgtc		•
ATG	GAG	AGC	AGG	GAT	CAT	AAC	AAC	ccc	CAG		30
Met	Glu	Ser	Arg	Asp	His	Asn	Asn	Pro	Gln		10
GAG	GGA	CCC	ACG	TCC	TCC	AGC	GGT	AGA	AGG		60
Glu	Gly	Pro	Thr	Ser	Ser	Ser	Gly	Arg	Arg		20
GCT	GCA	GTG	GAA	GAC	AAT	CAC	TTG	CTG	ATT	•	90
Ala	Ala	Val	Glu	Asp	Asn	His	Leu	Leu	Ile		30
222	CCT	CITUTE	CAA	244	CAA	САТ	CTT	GAC	CTG		120
									Leu		40
-											350
GTC	CAG	CAA	TTG	CTG	GAA	GGT	GGA	GCC	AAT Asn		150 50
vaı	GIII	GIII	Dea	Leu	GIU	Gry	GLY	VIG	ASII		30
GTT	AAT	TTC	CAG	GAA	GAG	GAA	GGG	GGC	TGG		180
Val	Asn	Phe	Gln	Glu	Glu	Glu	Gly	Gly	Trp		60
ACA	CCT	CTG	CAT	AAC	GCA	GTA	CAA	ATG	AGC		210
Thr	Pro	Leu	His	Asn	Ala	Val	Gln	Met	Ser		70
»cc	CAG	GAC	יויית מ	стс	GAA	Сфф	CTG	СТТ	CGT		240
Arg	Glu	Asp	Ile	Val	Glu	Leu	Leu	Leu	Arg		80
				00m		OMC	300	330	220		270
									AAG Lys		90
	OLI		_				,	_2 -			
				(CCT							300
									GCG Ala		100
Wall	GIY	AIG		(Pro		440	nea	2124			
							omo		~~~		220
									CTT		330 110
TIE	AIG	GIY	Jer	vul	LJ J		200	,			
TTC	CTT	TCT	AAA	GGA	GCA	GAT	GTC	AAT	GAG		360
Phe	Leu	Ser	Lys	Gly	Ala	Asp	Val	Asn	Glu		120
TGT	GAT	TTT	TAT	GGC	TTC	ACA	GCC	TTC	ATG		390
									Met		130
C22	coo	- COM	CITIC	מו גיון	CCM	ልአሮ	CTTC	* 222	GCC		420
GAA	Ala	Ala	Val	Tyr	Gly	Lys	Val	Lys	Ala		140

-82-

СПЯ	AAA	TTC	CTT	TAT	AAG	AGA	GGA	GCA	AAT		450
Leu	Lys	Phe	Leu	Tyr	Lys	Arg	Gly	Ala	Asn		150
	_										
GTG	AAT	TTG	AGG	CGA	AAG	ACA	AAG	GAG	GAT		480
Val	Asn	Leu	Arg	Arg	Lys	Thr	Lys	Glu	Asp		160
			~~~	100		CCX		CCC	202		510
CAA	GAG	CGG	CIG	AGG	AAA	GGA	Clv	Ala	ACA		
GIN	GIU	Arg	Tea	ALG	пys	GLY	Gry	AIU	1111	·	
GCT	CTC	ATG	GAC	GCT	GCT	GAA	AAA	GGA	CAC		540
Ala	Leu	Met	Asp	Ala	Ala	Glu	Lys	Gly	His		180
GTA	GAG	GTC	TTG	AAG	ATT	CTC	CTT	GAT	GAG		570
Val	Glu	Val	Leu	Lys	Ile	Leu	Leu	Asp	Glu		190
		003	C 3 FD	CM3	220	CCC	mcm	CAC	AAT		600
ATG	GGG	BLA	AED	Val	Anc	Ala	CVS	Asp	Asn	•	200
met	GIA	WIG	ASP	AGT	ASII	NIG	cys	vaħ	11311		
ATG	GGC	AGA	AAT	GCC	TTG	ATC	CAT	GCT	CTC		630
Met	Gly	Arg	Asn	Ala	Leu	Ile	His	Ala	Leu		210
	_	_									
CTG	AGC	TCT	GAC	GAT	AGT	GAT	GTG	GAG	GCT		660
Leu	Ser	Ser	Asp	Asp	Ser	Asp	Val	Glu	Ala		220
3 mm	3.00	CAM	CTTC	CTTC	CTC	GAC	_C አጥ	ccc	COT		690
TIA	Thr	Wie	LIG	וים	Ten	Acn	His	Glv	Ala		230
116	TILL	HID	Deu	Deu		nop					
GAT	GTC	AAT	GTG	AGG	GGA	GAA	AGA	GGG	AAG	•	720
Asp	٧al	Asn	Val	Arg	Gly	Glu	Arg	Gly	Lys	•	240
									AAG		750 250
Thr	Pro	Leu	IIe	Leu	АТа	vaı	GIU	Lys	Lys		250
CAC	ጥጥር	GCT	ጥጥር	GTG	CAG	AGG	СТТ	CTG	GAG		780
His	Leu	Glv	Leu	Val	Gln	Arq	Leu	Leu	Glu		260
		,									
									GAC		810
Gln	Glu	His	Ile	Glu	Ile	Asn	Asp	Thr	Asp		270
	m				~~~	OMC.	ome	omm	COM		840
									GCT Ala		280
Ser	Asp	GIY	Tys	THI	WTG	Den	Ten	Leu	ALG		200
GTT	GAA	CTC	AAA	CTG	AAG	AAA	ATC	GCC	GAG		870
				Leu							290
				CGT							900
Leu	Leu	Cys	Lys	Arg	Gly	Ala	Ser	Thr	Asp		300
me~		~~~	- Charles	CIDIT	3 mc	202	000	N.C.C	ccc		930
TGT	GGG	GAT	LTT	GTT Val	Mot	Thr	212 212	AGG	Ara		310
Cys	GTĀ	vah	عدu	A 67 T	1756		a	y	9		
AAT	TAT	GAC	CAT	TCC	CTT	GTG	AAG	GTT	CTT		960
Asn	Tyr	Asp	His	Ser	Leu	Val	Lys	Val	Leu		320

	THĆ.	ጥርጥ	CAT	GGA	GCC	AAA	GAA	GAT	TTT	CAC	990
1	ונם]	Ser	Hic	Glv	Ala	Ivs	Glu	Asp	Phe	His	330
•	beu					-1-					
4	СТ	CCT	CCT	CAA	GAC	TGG	AAG	CCT	CAG	AGC	1020
1	Dra Dra	Dro	Ala	Glu	Asp	Tro	Lvs	Pro	Gln	Ser	340
•		110	AI4		*****		_,_				
	TCA	CAC	TGG	GGG	GCA	GCC	CTG	AAG	GAT	CTC	1050
•	Ser	His	Trn	Glv	Ala	Ala	Leu	Lvs	Asp	Leu	
•	<b></b>			<b>41</b>				-4-			• •
•	CAC	AGA	ATA	TAC	CGC	CCT	ATG	ATT	GGC	AAA	1080
٠,	Hie	Ara	Tle	TVT	Ara	Pro	Met	Ile	Glv	Lys	360
•		9		-1-	5					•	
	CTC	AAG	TTC	TTT	ATT	GAT	GAA	AAA	TAC	AAA	1110
•	Leu	Lvs	Phe	Phe	Ile	Asp	Glu	Lys	Tyr	Lys	370
•		_,_							•	-	
	TTA	GCT	GAT	ACT	TCA	GAA	GGA	GGC	ATC	TAC	1140
-	Tle	Ala	Asp	Thr	Ser	Glu	Glv	Gly	Ile	Tyr	380
•								•		-	·
	CTG	GGG	TTC	TAT	GAG	AAG	CAA	GAA	GTA	GCT	1170
	Leu	Glv	Phe	Tvr	Glu	Lvs	Gln	Glu	Val	Ala	390
•		1		-1-							
٠.	GTG	AAG	ACG	TTC	TGT	GAG	GGC	AGC	CCA	CGT	1200
,	Val	Lvs	Thr	Phe	Cvs	Glu	Glv	Ser	Pro	Arg	400
		-1-			-1 -						
	GCA	CAG	CGG	GAA	GTC	TCT	TGT	CTG	CAA	AGC	1230
	Ala	Gln	Ara	Glu	Val	Ser	Cvs	Leu	Gln	Ser	410
•			5				•				
	AGC	CGA	GAG	AAC	AGT	CAC	TTG	GTG	ACA	TTC	1260
	Ser	-Ara	Glu	Asn	Ser	His	Leu	Val	Thr	Phe	420
		5									
,	ТАТ	GGG	AGT	GAG	AGC	CAC	AGG	GGC	CAC	TTG	1290
	Tvr	Glv	Ser	Glu	Ser	His	Arg	Gly	His	Leu	430
	-1-	2					_	•			
	TTT	GTG	TGT	GTC	ACC	CTC	TGT	GAG	CAG	ACT	1320
										Thr	
			- 3				-				
	CTG	GAA	GCG	TGT	TTG	GAT	GTG	CAC	AGA	GGG	1350
										Gly	
			-	- 4		•			_	•	
	GAA	GAT	GTG	GAA	AAT	GAG	GAA	GAT	GAA	TTT	1380
										Phe	460
								•			
	GCC	CGA	AAT	GTC	CTG	TCA	TCT	ATA	TTT	AAG	. 1410
	Ala	Ara	Asn	Val	Leu	Ser	Ser	Ile	Phe	Lys	470
										_	
	GCT	GTT	CAA	GAA	CTA	CAC	TTG	TCC	TGT	GGA	1440
	Ala	Val	Gln	Glu	Leu	His	Leu	Ser	Cys	Gly	480
					_				-	-	
	TAC	ACC	CAC	CAG	GAT	CTG	CAA	CCA	CAA	AAC	1470
	Tvr	Thr	His	Gln	Asp	Leu	Gln	Pro	Gln	Asn	490
	- 2 -										
	ATC	TTA	ATA	GAT	TCT	AAG	AAA	GCT	GCT	CAC	1500
										His	
				_		_	_				

									maa	1520
									TGG	
Leu	Ala	Asp	Phe	Asp	гåг	ser	TTE	гĀг	Trp	510
GCT	GGA	GAT	CCA	CAG	GAA	GTC	AAG	AGA	GAT	1560
Ala	Gly	Asp	Pro	Gln	Glu	Val	Lys	Arg	Asp	520
COLY	GAG	GAC	ىلىنلىپ	GGA	CGG	СТС	GTC	СТС	TAT	1590
Leu	Glu	Asp	Leu	Gly	Arg	Leu	Val	Leu	Tyr	530
		_								
GTG	GTA	AAG	AAG	GGA	AGC	ATC	TCA	TIT	GAG Glu	1620
Val	Val	Lys	Lys	GIÀ	ser	Ile	ser	Phe	Glu	540
GAT	CTG	AAA	GCT	CAA	AGT	AAT	GAA	GAG	GTG	1650
Asp	Leu	Lys	Ala	Gln	Ser	Asn	Glu	Glu	Val	550
									AAG	1680
Val	Gln	Leu	Ser	Pro	Asp	Glu	Glu	Thr	Lys	560
CAC	СТС	יזיידים	САТ	CGT	CTC	TTC	CAT	CCT	GGG	1710
									Gly	570
ero fo				9					2	
GAA	CAT	GTG	AGG	GAC	TGT	CTG	AGT	GAC	CTG	
Glu	His	Val	Arg	Asp	Cys	Leu	Ser	Asp	Leu	580
CTC	CCT	СУД	ccc	መጥር	արդու	TCC	<b>а с</b> -т	ጥርር	GAG	1770
									Glu	590
neu	GIY	птэ	PIO	rne	FIIC	rrb	7117	ırp	GIU	334
AGC	CGC	TAT	AGG	ACG	CTT	CGG	AAT	GTG	GGA	1800
Ser-	Arg	Tyr	Arg	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asn	Val	Gly	600
										1020
									TCT	1830 610
ASN	GIU	ser	Asp	TIE	гЛS	Thr	Arg	Lys	Ser	610
GAA	AGT	GAG	ATC	CTC	AGA	CTA	CTG	CAA	CCT	1860
									Pro	620
					_					
									GAC	1890
Gly	Pro	Ser	Glu	His	Ser	Lys	Ser	Phe	Asp	630
AAG	TGG	ACG	ACT	AAG	ATT	AAT	GAA	TGT	GTT	1920
						Asn				640
-	-			_				_		
						$\mathbf{T}\mathbf{T}\mathbf{T}$				1950
Met	Lys	Lys	Met	Asn	Lys	Phe	Tyr	Glu	Lys	650
አ ረግ አ	GCC	ייע מ	արոր	ጥልሮ	CAG	AAC	<b>እ</b> ረጥ	<b>GT</b> G	ССТ	1980
						Asn				660
wrd	GTÅ	HOI	LIIE	TÄT	GIII	Poll	1111	val	GTÄ	500
						CGG				1210
Asp	Leu	Leu	Lys	Phe	Ile	Arg	Asn	Leu	Gly	670
		. —	<b>~~</b>				~~			2012
						AAG				2040
GLU	Hls	TTG	ASP	eta	GIU	тÄS	nis	гÃ2	Lys	680

-85-

ATG AAA TTA AAA ATT GGA GAC CCT TCC CTG	2070
Met Lys Leu Lys Ile Gly Asp Pro Ser Leu	690
wer the red the tie eth web tio per red	0,0
TAT TTT CAG AAG ACA TTT CCA GAT CTG GTG	2100
Tyr Phe Gln Lys Thr Phe Pro Asp Leu Val	700
ATC TAT GTC TAC ACA AAA CTA CAG AAC ACA	2130
Ile Tyr Val Tyr Thr Lys Leu Gln Asn Thr	710
GAA TAT AGA AAG CAT TTC CCC CAA ACC CAC	2160
Glu Tyr Arg Lys His Phe Pro Gln Thr His	720
	2222
AGT CCA AAC AAA CCT CAG TGT GAT GGA GCT	2190
Ser Pro Asn Lys Pro Gln Cys Asp Gly Ala	730
GGT GGG GCC AGT GGG TTG GCC AGC CCT GGG	2220
Gly Gly Ala Ser Gly Leu Ala Ser Pro Gly	740
Gly Gly Ala Sel Gly Dea Ala Sel Flo Gly	7,40
TGC 2223 tgatggactgatttgctggagttcagggaactact	2258
Cys 741	
tattagctgtagagtccttggcaaatcacaacat	. 2292
tctgggccttttaactcaccaggttgcttgtgagggat	2330
gagttgcatagctgatatgtcagtccctggcatcgtg	2367
tattccatatgtctataacaaaagcaatatatacccag	2405
actacactagtccataagctttacccactaactggga	2442
ggacattctgctaagattccttttgtcaattgcaccaa	2480
aagaatgagtgccttgacccctaatgctgcatatgtt	2517
acaattctctcacttaattttcccaatgatcttgcaaa	2555
acagggattatcatccccatttaagaactgaggaacc	2592 2630
tgagactcagagagtgtgagctactggcccaagattat	2630
tcaatttatacctagcactttataaatttatgtggtg ttattggtacctctcatttgggcaccttaaaacttaac	2705
tatettecagggetettecagatgaggeceaaaacat	2742
atataggggttccaggaatctcattcattcagta	2780
tttattgagcatctagtataagtctgggcactggatg	2817
catgaatt	
	2825

*It is believed that the original codon number 95, i.e. CTT encoding the amino acid number 95, i.e. leucine, is correct, however the alternative codon in parenthesis shown above codon number 95, i.e. CCT encoding the alternative amino acid in parenthesis shown below amino acid number 95, i.e. proline may also exist at this position (see page 81).

SEQ ID NO:1: represents the DNA encoding sequence for the human 2-5A-dependent RNase protein. SEQ ID NO:2: represents the amino acid sequence encoded by the DNA sequence designated SEQ ID NO:1:. SEQ ID NO:3: represents the DNA sequence, represented by SEQ ID NO:1:, having the alternative codon number 95, CCT. SEQ ID NO:4: represents the amino acid sequence encoded by SEQ ID NO:3:, having the alternative amino acid number 95, proline.

-86-

#### TABLE 2

## Murine 2-5A-dependent RNase (partial)

SEQ ID NO:5: and SEQ ID NO:6:

-163 atteggeacgaggaaggtgecaattactageteeettettatte	gtgta
ctgatgagatgtcagaagacagaacataatcagcccaatccctac	tccaa
gactctcattgtgtcccaaagaaacacacgtgtgcatttcccaag	gaaaa
ggcattgaggacc ATG GAG ACC CCG GAT TAT Met Glu Thr Pro Asp Tyr	18 6
AAC ACA CCT CAG GGT GGA ACC CCA TCA GCG	48
Asn Thr Pro Gln Gly Gly Thr Pro Ser Ala	16
GGA AGT CAG AGG ACC GTT GTC GAA GAT GAT	78
Gly Ser Gln Arg Thr Val Val Glu Asp Asp	26
TCT TCG TTG ATC AAA GCT GTT CAG AAG GGA	108
Ser Ser Leu Ile Lys Ala Val Gln Lys Gly	36
GAT GTT GTC AGG GTC CAG CAA TTG TTA GAA	138
Asp Val Val Arg Val Gln Gln Leu Leu Glu	46
AAA-GGG GCT GAT GCC AAT GCC TGT GAA GAC	168
Lys Gly Ala Asp Ala Asn Ala Cys Glu Asp	56
ACC TGG GGC TGG ACA CCT TTG CAC AAC GCA	198
Thr Trp Gly Trp Thr Pro Leu His Asn Ala	66
GTG CAA GCT GGC AGG GTA GAC ATT GTG AAC Val Gln Ala Gly Arg Val Asp Ile Val Asn	228 76
CTC CTG CTT AGT CAT GGT GCT GAC CCT CAT	258
Leu Leu Leu Ser His Gly Ala Asp Pro His	86
CGG AGG AAG AAT GGG GCC ACC CCC TTC	288
Arg Arg Lys Lys Asn Gly Ala Thr Pro Phe	96
ATC ATT GCT GGG ATC CAG GGA GAT GTG AAA	318
Ile Ile Ala Gly Ile Gln Gly Asp Val Lys	106
CTG CTC GAG ATT CTC CTC TCT TGT GGT GCA	348
Leu Leu Glu Ile Leu Leu Ser Cys Gly Ala	116
GAC GTC AAT GAG TGT GAC GAG AAC GGA TTC	378
Asp Val Asn Glu Cys Asp Glu Asn Gly Phe	126

AC.	G	GCT	TTC	ATG	GAA	GCT	GCT	GAG	CGT	GGT		408
Th	ır	Ala	Phe	Met	Glu	Ala	Ala	Glu	Arg	Gly		136
	_							~~~		C C C C		438
AA	/C	GCT	GAA	GCC	TTA	AGA	Phe	Len	Phe	GCT Ala		146
AE	311	ALG	GIU	MIG	Deu	my	1110			****		
AA	\G	GGA	GCC	AAT	GTG	AAT	TTG	CGA	CGA	CAG		468
Ly	75	Gly	Ala	Asn	Val	Asn	Leu	Arg	Arg	Gln		156
3.0		300	220	CAC	**	AGG	CCA	كالملات	AAG	CAA		498
AC Th	-A	Thr	IVS	ASD	Lvs	Ara	Arg	Leu	Lys	Gln		166
			_					•		•		
GG	SA	GGC	GCC	ACA	GCT	CTC	ATG	AGC	GCT	GCT		528 176
G1	Ly	Gly	Ala	Thr	Ala	Leu	Met	ser	ATA	Ala		1/6
GF	AG.	AAG	GGC	CAC	CTG	GAA	GTC	CTG	AGA	ATT		558
G)	Lu	Lys	Gly	His	Leu	Glu	Val	Leu	Arg	Ile		186
								~~~	cmo.	C B M		588
CI	rc	CTC	AAT	GAC	ATG	AAG	GCA	GAA	Val	GAT Asp		196
Le	∍u	ren	ASII	ASP	Met	ב ענת	NIG	GIU	101	voh		
GC	CT	CGG	GAC	AAC	ATG	GGC	AGA	AAT	GCC	CTG		618
AJ	la	Arg	Asp	Asn	Met	Gly	Arg	Asn	Ala	Leu		206
3.5	5 0	00m	3 OM	OTHIC	-mc	***	mcc	CAT	an Can	CAA		648
A'I	rc	Ara	ACT Thr	Ten	Ten	Asn	Trn	Asp	CVS	Glu		216
		arg	1111	200					-,-			
A2	ΑT	GTG	GAG	GAG	ATT	ACT	TCA	ATC	CTG	ATT		678
Ąs	מפ	Val	Glu	Glu	Ile	Thr	Ser	Ile	Leu	Ile		226
CI	A.C.	CAC	ccc	CCT	GAT	GTT	AAC	GTG	AGA	GGA		708
G.	ln	His	Gly	Ala	Asp	Val	Asn	Val	Arg	Gly		236
			_								. :	720
G2	AA	AGA	GGG	AAA	ACA	CCC	CTC	ATC	GCA	GCA Ala		738 246
		_	_	_								240
G	TG	GAG	AGG	AAG	CAC	ACA	GGC	TTG	GTG	CAG		768
V	al	Glu	Arg	Lys	His	Thr	Gly	Leu	Val	Gln		256
•	m-c		ome	3 CM		~ A A	ccc	አጥአ	220	ATA	•	798
A:	TG et	Ten	Leu	Ser	Ara	Glu	Glv	Ile	Asn	Ile		266
G	AΤ	GCC	AGG	GAT	AAC	GAG	GGC	AAG	ACA	GCT		828
A	sp	Ala	Arg	Asp	Asn	Glu	GIY	Lys	Tnr	Ala		276
C	TG	СТА	ATT	GCT	GTT	GAT	AAA	CAA	CTG	AAG		858
Ľ	eu	Leu	Ile	Ala	Val	Asp	Lys	Gln	Leu	Lys		286
						_						000
G.	AA	ATT	GTC	CAG	TTG	CTT	CTT	GAA	AAG	GGA Gly		888 296
G	тu	TIE	val	GIN	Den	Leu	reu	GIU	nys	GTÅ		270
G	CT	GAT	AAG	TGT	GAC	GAT	CTT	GTT	TGG	ATA		918
	_	•	T	Cvc	Acn	Asn	Leu	Val	Tro	Ile	•	306

-88-

GCC	AGG	AGG	AAT	CAT	GAC	TAT	CAC	CTT	GTA		948
Ala	Arg	Arg	Asn	His	Asp	Tyr	His	Leu	Val		316
AAG	CTT	CTC	CTC	CCT	TAT	GTA	GCT	AAT	CCT		978
Lys	Leu	Leu	Leu	Pro	Tyr	Val	Ala	Asn	Pro		326
GAC	ACC	GAC	CCT	CCT	GCT	GGA	GAC	TGG	TCG		1008
Asp	Thr	Asp	Pro	PTO	Ala	GTA	Asp	тър	Ser		. 336
oom.	63.0	3.CM	mca.	CCT	TICC	ccc	a Ca	GCC	THE		1038
DTO	Tic	VGI.	Cor	Ara	Tro	GOG	Thr	Ala	Leu		346
PIO	ura	SET	SEL	ar 9	TIP	013					
222	AGC	СТС	CAC	AGT	ATG	ACT	CGA	CCC	ATG		1068
INS	Ser	Leu	His	Ser	Met	Thr	Arq	Pro	Met		356
2,0	J-0-1						3				
ATT	GGC	AAA	CTC	AAG	ATC	TTC	ATT	CAT	GAT		1098
Ile	Gly	Lys	Leu	Lys	Ile	Phe	Ile	His	Asp		366
	_	_									
GAC	TAT	AAA	ATT	GCT	GGC	ACT	TCC	GAA	GGG		1128
Asp	Tyr	Lys	Ile	Ala	Gly	Thr	Ser	Glu	Gly		376
											2150
Ala	Val	Tyr	Leu	GIÀ	ITE	TYL	Asp	ASN	arg		386
	ama		ama	110	cmo	mmo	ocm.	CAC	2200		1188
GAA	GIG	GCT	GIG	AAG	Uni	Dho	CGI	Clu	WWI		396
GIU	vaı	ATG	vai	Lys	Val	File	ALG	GIU	Asn		370
NGC	CCA	ССТ	CCA	тст	AAG	GAA	GTC	тст	тст		1218
Ser	Pro	Arg	Glv	Cvs	Lvs	Glu	Val	Ser	Cys		406
		-	_	_							
CTG	CGG	GAC	TGC	GGT	GAC	CAC	AGT	AAC	TTA		1248
Leu	Arg	Asp	Cys	Gly	Asp	His	Ser	Asn	Leu	-	416
	_									,	
GTG	GCT	TTC	TAT	GGA	AGA	GAG	GAC	GAT	AAG		1278
Val	Ala	Phe	Tyr	Gly	Arg	Glu	Asp	Asp	Lys		426

									TGT		1308 436
GIA	Cys	Leu	туг	Val	Cys	vaı	Ser	Leu	Cys		430
CAC	mcc	3.03	CTC	CAA	GAG	THE C	CTIC	AGG	TTG		1338
Clu	166	Th-	LIG	Glu	GAU	Dhe	LIG	Ara	Leu		446
Giu	rrp	1111	Leu	GLU	G., G	1110	LCG	my			
CCC	AGA	GAG	GAA	CCT	GTG	GAG	AAC	GGG	GAA		1368
									Glu		456
	5							2			•
GAT	AAG	TTT	GCC	CAC	AGC	ATC	CTA	TTA	TCT		1398
									Ser		466
_	-										
									TTG		1428
Ile	Phe	Glu	Gly	Val	Gln	Lys	Leu	His	Leu		476
									CCA		1458
His	Gly	Tyr	Ser	His	Gln	Asp	Leu	Gln	Pro	•	486

CAA	AAC	ATC	TTA	ATA	GAT	TCC	AAG	AAA	GCT .	1488	ţ
Gln	Asn	Ile	Leu	Ile	Asp	Ser	Lys	Lys	Ala	496	
GTC	CGG	CTG	GCA	GAT	TTT	GAT	CAG	AGC	ATC	1518 506	
Val	Arg	Leu	Ala	Asp	Phe	Asp	Gln	Ser	Ile	506	•
001	maa	1 mc	~~ 3	CNC	mc x	CNC	NIIIC	CITIC	».cc	1548	
ATA	TGG	Mat	Glv	Glu	Sor	CNG	Mat	Val	AGG Arg	516	
MY	пр	Mec	GLJ	014	D.C.	0111	Mec	141	my	, 510	,
AGA	GAC	TTG	GAG	GAT	CTT	GGA	CGG	CTG	GTT	1578	}
Arg	Asp	Leu	Glu	Asp	Leu	Gly	Arg	Leu	Val	526	;
							•				
										1608	
	_					_			Pro		,
mmm	CAC	202	OTTA	3 3 C	እ ርጣ	CAC	יחלג	CAT	GAA Glu	1638	,
Dhe	Clu	Thr	TAII	TAG	Thr	Gln	yen	Acn	Glu	. 546	
1110	914	1111	204	2,0		91	-1011	p	014	. 540	
GTG	CTG	CTT	ACA	ATG	TCT	CCA	GAT	GAG	GAG	1668	;
Val	Leu	Leu	Thr	Met	Ser	Pro	Asp	Glu	Glu	556	j
							_				
ACT	AAG	GAC	CTC	ATT	CAT	TGC	CTG	TTT	TCT	1698 566	
Thr	Lys	Asp	Leu	Ile	His	Cyc	Leu	Phe	Ser	566	,
00m	663	633	3.300	CMC	330	330	mco	OTTC	CM3	1720	,
CCT	GGA	GAA	AAT	Ual	AAG	AAC	TGC	CIG	GTA Val	1728 576	
PIU	GLY	GIU	Well	Val	цуз	voli	Cys	Ten	AGT	370	
GAC	CTG	CTT	GGC	CAT	CCT	TTC	TTT	TGG	ACT	1758	
									Thr		
-			-					_			
									AAT		
Trp	Glu	Asn	Arg	Tyr	Arg	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asn	596	į
CITIC	CCA	3.300	CAA	m~m	CAC	N TO C	222	CMX	CGG	1818	,
									Arg		
VQI	Gry	A311	Gru	Del	nsp	116	בעני	VUI	my	000	
AAA	TGT	AAA	AGT	GAT	CTT	CTC	AGA	CTA	CTG	1848	;
									Leu	616	,
•	_	_					_				
									AGC		
Gln	His	Gln	Thr	Leu	Glu	Pro	Pro	Arg	Ser	626	,
	~ ~ ~	03.0	maa	3.03	mom	330	1 ma	C3 C		1908	,
							ATC		AAA Lys	636	
FIIE	waħ	GIN	ıιμ	1111	SEL	Llys	TIE	изъ	בענים	030	,
AAT	GTT	ATG	GAT	GAA	ATG	AAT	CAT	TTC	TAC	1938	ļ
									Tyr	646	,
			-						_		
							TAT			1968	
Glu	Lys	Arg	Lys	Lys	Asn	Pro	Tyr	Gln	Asp	656	•
		00m	~~~	~~	OM C		Man	3 (1947)	000	3000	
							TTT			1998 666	
TUL	val	GTA	wsb	rr∈ u	ucu	rr X 22	FILE	TTG	Arg	900	,

-90-

AAT Asn					2028 676
AAG Lys	 				2037 679

SEQ ID NO:5: represents the DNA sequence encoding Murine 2-5A-dependent RNase (partial). SEQ ID NO:6: represents the amino acid sequence encoded by SEQ ID NO:5:.

SEQUENCE LISTING

(1) GENERAL INFORMATION:

- (i) APPLICANT: Silverman, Robert H. SenGupta, Dibyendu N.
- (ii) TITLE OF INVENTION: Antiviral Transgenic Plants, Vectors, Cells and Methods
- (iii) NUMBER OF SEQUENCES: 11
- (iv) CORRESPONDENCE ADDRESS:
 - (A) ADDRESSEE: Ruden, Barnett, McClosky, Smith, Schuster & Russell
 - (B) STREET: 200 E. Broward Boulevard
 - (C) CITY: Fort Lauderdale
 - (D) STATE: Florida
 - (E) COUNTRY: USA (F) ZIP: 33301
- (v) COMPUTER READABLE FORM:
 - (A) MEDIUM TYPE: Floppy disk
 - (B) COMPUTER: IBM PC compatible
 - (C) OPERATING SYSTEM: PC-DOS/MS-DOS
 - (D) SOFTWARE: PatentIn Release #1.0, Version #1.25
- (vi)_CURRENT APPLICATION DATA:
 - (A) APPLICATION NUMBER: US 08/198,973
 (B) FILING DATE: 18-FEB-1994
 (C) CLASSIFICATION: 1808
- (viii) ATTORNEY/AGENT INFORMATION:

 - (A) NAME: Manso, Peter J.
 (B) REGISTRATION NUMBER: 32,264
 - (C) REFERENCE/DOCKET NUMBER: CL11363-16
 - (ix) TELECOMMUNICATION INFORMATION:
 - (A) TELEPHONE: 305/527/2498
 - (B) TELEFAX: 305/764/4996
- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:1:
 - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 2928 base pairs
 - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)
 - (ix) FEATURE:
 - (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
 - (B) LOCATION: 104..2326
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:1:

AATC	CCA	CT 1	racac	TCAA	A GC	TTCI	TTGA	TT	AGTO	CTA	GGA	ATA	'TA	TTGC	TTTTC	60
TCAA	GGAA	AA (GCTA	AAAG	T GO	TAGO	aggt	GGC	ATT1	ACC	GTC	ATG Met 1	GAG Glu	AGC Ser	AGG Arg	115
GAT Asp 5	CAT His	AAC Asn	AAC Asn	CCC Pro	CAG Gln 10	GAG Glu	GGA Gly	CCC Pro	ACG Thr	TCC Ser 15	TCC Ser	AGC Ser	ggy Gly	AGA Arg	AGG Arg 20	163
GCT Ala	GCA Ala	GTG Val	GAA Glu	GAC Asp 25	AAT Asn	CAC His	TTG Leu	CTG Leu	ATT Ile 30	AAA Lys	GCT Ala	GTT Val	CAA Gln	AAC Asn 35	GAA Glu	211
GAT Asp	GTT Val	GAC Asp	CTG Leu 40	GTC Val	CAG Gln	CAA Gln	TTG Leu	CTG Leu 45	GAA Glu	GGT Gly	GGA Gly	GCC Ala	AAT Asn 50	GTT Val	AAT Asn	259
TTC Phe	CAG Gln	GAA Glu 55	GAG Glu	GAA Glu	GGG Gly	GGC Gly	TGG Trp 60	ACA Thr	CCT Pro	CTG Leu	CAT His	AAC Asn 65	GCA Ala	GTA Val	CAA Gln	307
ATG Met	AGC Ser 70	AGG Arg	GAG Glu	GAC Asp	ATT Ile	GTG Val 75	GAA Glu	CTT Leu	CTG Leu	CTT Leu	CGT Arg 80	CAT His	GGT	GCT Ala	GAC Asp	355
CCT Pro 85	GTT Val	CTG Leu	AGG Arg	AAG Lys	AAG Lys 90	AAT Asn	GGG Gly	GCC Ala	ACG Thr	CTT Leu 95	TTT Phe	ATC Ile	CTC Leu	GCA Ala	GCG Ala 100	403
ATT Ile	GCG Ala	GGG Gly	AGC Ser	GTG Val 105	AAG Lys	CTG Leu	CTG Leu	AAA Lys	CTT Leu 110	TTC Phe	CTT Leu	TCT Ser	AAA Lys	GGA Gly 115	GCA Ala	451
GAT Asp	GTC Val	AAT Asn	GAG Glu 120	TGT Cys	GAT Asp	TTT Phe	TAT Tyr	GGC Gly 125	TTC Phe	ACA Thr	GCC Ala	TTC Phe	ATG Met 130	GAA Glu	GCC Ala	499
GCT Ala	GTG Val	TAT Tyr 135	Gly	AAG Lys	GTC Val	AAA Lys	GCC Ala 140	CTA Leu	AAA Lys	TTC Phe	CTT Leu	TAT Tyr 145	Lys	AGA Arg	GGA Gly	547
GCA Ala	AAT Asn 150	Val	AAT Asn	TTG Leu	AGG Arg	CGA Arg 155	AAG Lys	ACA Thr	AAG Lys	GAG Glu	GAT Asp 160	CAA Gln	GAG Glu	CGG Arg	CTG Leu	59 5
AGG Arg 165	Lys	GGA Gly	Glv	Ala	Thr	Ala	Leu	Met	Asp	Ala	Ala	Glu	Lys	GGA Gly	His	643
GTA Val	GAG Glu	GTC Val	TTG Leu	AAG Lys 185	Ile	CTC Leu	CTT Leu	GAT Asp	GAG Glu 190	ATG Met	GGG	GCA Ala	GAT Asp	GTA Val 195	AAC Asn	691
GCC Ala	TGT Cys	GAC Asp	AAT Asn 200	ATG Met	GGC	AGA Arg	AAT Asn	GCC Ala 205	Leu	ATC Ile	CAT His	GCT Ala	CTC Leu 210	CTG Leu	AGC Ser	739 :
ىلىك	GAC	GAT	AGT	GAT	GTG	GAG	GCT	ATT	ACG	CAT	CTG	CTG	CTG	GAC	CAT	787

Ser	Asp	Asp	Ser	Asp	Val	Glu	Ala	Ile	Thr	His	Leu	Leu 225	Leu	Asp	His	
		215					220									835
GGG	GCT Ala 230	A BP	GTC Val	AAT	Val	AGG Arg 235	GGA	Glu	Arg	Gly	Lys 240	ACT Thr	Pro	Leu	Ile	
CTG Leu 245	GCA Ala	GTG Val	GAG Glu	AAG Lys	AAG Lys 250	CAC His	TTG Leu	GGT Gly	TTG Leu	GTG Val 255	CAG Gln	agg arg	CIT Leu	CTG Leu	GAG Glu 260	· 883
CAA Gln	GAG Glu	CAC His	ATA Ile	GAG Glu 265	ATT Ile	AAT Asn	gac Asp	ACA Thr	GAC Asp 270	AGT Ser	GAT Asp	GGC Gly	AAA Lys	ACA Thr 275	GCA Ala	931
CTG Leu	CTG Leu	CTT Leu	GCT Ala 280	GTT Val	GAA Glu	CTC Leu	AAA Lys	CTG Leu 285	AAG Lys	AAA Lys	ATC Ile	GCC Ala	GAG Glu 290	TTG Leu	CTG Leu	979
TGC Cys	AAA Lys	CGT Arg 295	GGA Gly	GCC Ala	AGT Ser	ACA Thr	GAT Asp 300	TGT Cyb	GGG Gly	gat Asp	CTT Leu	GTT Val 305	ATG Met	ACA Thr	GCG Ala	1027
AGG Arg	CGG Arg 310	Asn	TAT Tyr	GAC Asp	CAT His	TCC Ser 315	CTI Leu	GTG Val	AAG Lys	GIT Val	CTT Leu 320	CTC Leu	TCT Ser	CAT His	GGA Gly	1075
GCC Ala 325	Lys	GAA Glu	GAT Asp	TTT Phe	CAC His 330	CCT Pro	CCT	GCT Ala	GAA Glu	GAC Asp 335	TGG Trp	AAG Lys	CCT Pro	CAG Gln	AGC Ser 340	1123
TCA Ser	CAC His	TGG	GGG Gly	GCA Ala 345	Ala	CTG Leu	AAG Lys	GAT Asp	CTC Leu 350	HIS	AGA Arg	ATA Ile	TAC Tyr	CGC Arg 355	CCT Pro	1171
ATC Met	ATT	GGC Gly	Lys 360	Leu	AAG Lys	TTC Phe	TTI	ATI Ile 365	Asp	GAA Glu	AAA Lys	TAC Tyr	AAA Lys 370	ATT	GCT Ala	. 1219
GA1 Ası	C ACT	TCA Sex	Glu	A GGA 1 Gly	GGC Gly	ATC	TAC Tyr 380	Let	GGG Gly	TTC Phe	TAT	GAG Glu 385	AAG Lys	CAA Gln	GAA Glu	1267
GTI Va	A GC1 1 Ala 390	a Val	Lys	ACC Thi	TTC Phe	TGT Cys	GT/	GG(Gl)	AGC Y Sei	Pro	CGT Arg) wra	CAG Gln	CGG Arg	GAA Glu	1315
GT Va 40	l Se	r TG: r Cy:	r CT(G CAA	A AGC	Sei	C CG/	A GA(G AAC	AGT Ser 415	HI	TTG Leu	GTG Val	ACA Thr	Phe 420	1363
TA Ty	T GG	G AG' y Se:	r GA	G AG u Se: 42	r Hi	C AGG	G GG(G G1)	C CA	C TTO S Lev 43	1 Phe	r GT(G TGT l Cys	GTC Val	Thr 435	CTC Leu	1411
TG Cy	T GA s Gl	G CA u Gl	G AC n Th 44	r Le	G GAI u Gl	A GC	G TG a Cy	T TT s Le 44	u As	T GT(p Vai	G CA l Hi	C AGA	450	, GIL	A GAT	1459
GI	G GA	A AA	T GA	G GA	A GA	T GA	A TT	T GC	c cg	A AA'	T GT	C CT	TC	A TC	ATA 1	1507

Va]	Glu	Asn 455	Glu	Glu	Двр	Glu	Phe 460	Ala	Arg	Asn	Val	Leu 465	Ser	Ser	Ile		
TT.	Lys 470	GCT Ala	GTT Val	CAA Gln	GAA Glu	CTA Leu 475	CAC His	TTG Leu	TCC Ser	TGT Cys	GGA Gly 480	TAC Tyr	ACC Thr	CAC His	CAG Gln	155	5
GA'	CTG Leu	CAA Gln	CCA Pro	CAA Gln	AAC Asn 490	ATC Ile	TTA Leu	ATA Ile	GAT Asp	TCT Ser 495	AAG Lys	AAA Lys	GCT Ala	GCT Ala	CAC His 500	160	13
CT	GCA 1 Ala	GAT Asp	TTT Phe	GAT Asp 505	AAG Lys	AGC Ser	ATC Ile	AAG Lys	TGG Trp 510	GCT Ala	GGA Gly	GAT Asp	CCA Pro	CAG Gln 515	GAA Glu	165	1
GT Va	C AAG l Lys	AGA Arg	GAT Asp 520	CTA Leu	GAG Glu	GAC Asp	CIT Leu	GGA Gly 525	CGG Arg	CTG Leu	GTC Val	CTC Leu	TAT Tyr 530	GTG Val	GTA Val	169	9
AA Ly	G AAG s Lys	GGA Gly 535	AGC Ser	ATC Ile	TCA Ser	TIT Phe	GAG Glu 540	Asp	CTG Leu	AAA Lys	GCT Ala	CAA Gln 545	AGT Ser	TAA neA	GAA Glu	174	17
GA Gl	G GTG u Val 550	Val	CAA Gln	CTT Leu	TCT Ser	CCA Pro 555	gat Asp	GAG Glu	GAA Glu	ACT Thr	AAG Lys 560	GAC Asp	CTC Leu	ATT Ile	CAT His	179	95
CG Ar 56	T CTC g Leu 5	TTC Phe	CAT His	CCT Pro	GGG Gly 570	Glu	CAT His	GTG Val	AGG Arg	GAC Asp 575	TGT Cys	CTG Leu	AGT Ser	GAC Asp	CTG Leu 580	. 184	13
CT Le	G GGT u Gly	CAT His	CCC	TTC Phe 585	Phe	TGG Trp	ACT Thr	TGG Trp	GAG Glu 590	AGC Ser	CGC Arg	TAT	AGG Arg	ACG Thr 595	Leu	189	91
CG Ar	G AAT g Asn	GTG Val	GGA Gly 600	Asn	GAA -Glu	TCC Ser	GAC Asp	ATC Ile 605	AAA Lys	ACA Thr	CGA Arg	AAA Lys	TCT Ser 610	GAA Glu	AGT Ser	19:	39
GA Gl	G ATC	CTC Leu 615	Arg	CTA Leu	CTG Leu	CAA Gln	Pro 620	Gly	CCT	TCT Ser	GAA Glu	CAT His 625	TCC Ser	AAA Lys	AGT Ser	19	B7
TI Ph	T GAC e Asp 630) Lys	TGG	ACG Thr	ACT Thr	AAG Lys 635	Ile	AAT Asn	GAA Glu	TGT Cys	GTT Val 640	Met	AAA Lys	AAA Lys	ATG Met	20	35
AA As	T AAC n Lys	TTT Phe	TAT Tyr	GAA Glu	AAA Lys 650	Arg	GGC	AAT Asn	TTC Phe	TAC Tyr 655	GID	AAC Asn	ACT Thr	GTG Val	GGT Gly 660	20:	83
GA As	T CTO	CTA Lev	AAG Lys	TTC Phe	Ile	CGG Arg	AAT Asn	TTG Leu	GGA Gly 670	Glu	CAC His	ATT	GAT Asp	GAA Glu 675	GIU	21	31
A <i>J</i> Ly	G CAT	r AAA	A AAG Lys 680	Met	AAA Lys	TTA Leu	AAA Lys	ATI Ile 685	Gly	GAC Asp	Pro	TCC Ser	CTG Leu 690	Тух	TTT Phe	21	79
C	G AAG	G ACA	A TTI	cci	A GAT	CTG	GTG	ATC	TAT	GTC	TAC	: ACA	AAA	CTA	CAG	22	27

Gln Lys Thr Phe Pro Asp Leu Val Ile Tyr Val Tyr Thr Lys Leu Gln 695 700 705	
AAC ACA GAA TAT AGA AAG CAT TTC CCC CAA ACC CAC AGT CCA AAC AAA Asn Thr Glu Tyr Arg Lys His Phe Pro Gln Thr His Ser Pro Asn Lys 710 715 720	2275
CCT CAG TGT GAT GGA GCT GGT GGG GCC AGT GGG TTG GCC AGC CCT GGG Pro Gln Cys Asp Gly Ala Gly Gly Ala Ser Gly Leu Ala Ser Pro Gly 730 735 740	2323
TGC TGATGGACTG ATTTGCTGGA GTTCAGGGAA CTACTTATTA GCTGTAGAGT Cys	2376
CCTTGGCAAA TCACAACATT CTGGGCCTTT TAACTCACCA GGTTGCTTGT GAGGGATGAG	2436
TTGCATAGCT GATATGTCAG TCCCTGGCAT CGTGTATTCC ATATGTCTAT AACAAAAGCA	2496
ATATATACCC AGACTACACT AGTCCATAAG CTTTACCCAC TAACTGGGAG GACATTCTGC	2556
TAAGATTCCT TTTGTCAATT GCACCAAAAG AATGAGTGCC TTGACCCCTA ATGCTGCATA	2616
TGTTACAATT CTCTCACTTA ATTTTCCCAA TGATCTTGCA AAACAGGGAT TATCATCCCC	2676
ATTTAAGAAC TGAGGAACCT GAGACTCAGA GAGTGTGAGC TACTGGCCCA AGATTATTCA	2736
ATTTATACCT AGCACTITAT AAATTTATGT GGTGTTATTG GTACCTCTCA TITGGGCACC	2796
TTAAAACTTA ACTATCTTCC AGGGCTCTTC CAGATGAGGC CCAAAACATA TATAGGGGTT	
CCAGGAATCT CATTCATTCA TTCAGTATTT ATTGAGCATC TAGTATAAGT CTGGGCACTG	2916
GATGCATGAA TT	2928

(2) INFORMATION FOR-SEQ ID NO:2:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 741 amino acids
 - (B) TYPE: amino acid
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:2:

Met Glu Ser Arg Asp His Asn Asn Pro Gln Glu Gly Pro Thr Ser Ser 10

Ser Gly Arg Arg Ala Ala Val Glu Asp Asn His Leu Leu Ile Lys Ala 20 25 30

Val Gln Asn Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Val Gln Gln Leu Leu Glu Gly Gly

Ala Asn Val Asn Phe Gln Glu Glu Glu Gly Gly Trp Thr Pro Leu His

Asn Ala Val Gln Met Ser Arg Glu Asp Ile Val Glu Leu Leu Leu Arg

75 70 65 His Gly Ala Asp Pro Val Leu Arg Lys Lys Asn Gly Ala Thr Leu Phe Ile Leu Ala Ala Ile Ala Giy Ser Val Lys Leu Lys Leu Phe Leu 105 100 Ser Lys Gly Ala Asp Val Asn Glu Cys Asp Phe Tyr Gly Phe Thr Ala Phe Met Glu Ala Ala Val Tyr Gly Lys Val Lys Ala Leu Lys Phe Leu Tyr Lys Arg Gly Ala Asn Val Asn Leu Arg Arg Lys Thr Lys Glu Asp Gln Glu Arg Leu Arg Lys Gly Gly Ala Thr Ala Leu Met Asp Ala Ala Glu Lys Gly His Val Glu Val Leu Lys Ile Leu Leu Asp Glu Met Gly 185 Ala Asp Val Asn Ala Cys Asp Asn Met Gly Arg Asn Ala Leu Ile His Ala Leu Leu Ser Ser Asp Asp Ser Asp Val Glu Ala Ile Thr His Leu Leu Leu Asp His Gly Ala Asp Val Asn Val Arg Gly Glu Arg Gly Lys Thr Pro Leu Ile Leu Ala Val Glu Lys Lys His Leu Gly Leu Val Gln Arg Leu Leu Glu Gln Glu His Ile Glu Ile Asn Asp Thr Asp Ser Asp Gly Lys Thr Ala Leu Leu Leu Ala Val Glu Leu Lys Leu Lys Lys Ile Ala Glu Leu Leu Cys Lys Arg Gly Ala Ser Thr Asp Cys Gly Asp Leu Val Met Thr Ala Arg Arg Asn Tyr Asp His Ser Leu Val Lys Val Leu Leu Ser His Gly Ala Lys Glu Asp Phe His Pro Pro Ala Glu Asp Trp Lys Pro Gln Ser Ser His Trp Gly Ala Ala Leu Lys Asp Leu His Arg 345 Ile Tyr Arg Pro Met Ile Gly Lys Leu Lys Phe Phe Ile Asp Glu Lys Tyr Lys Ile Ala Asp Thr Ser Glu Gly Gly Ile Tyr Leu Gly Phe Tyr Glu Lys Gln Glu Val Ala Val Lys Thr Phe Cys Glu Gly Ser Pro Arg

400 395 390 Ala Gln Arg Glu Val Ser Cys Leu Gln Ser Ser Arg Glu Asn Ser His 410 Leu Val Thr Phe Tyr Gly Ser Glu Ser His Arg Gly His Leu Phe Val Cys Val Thr Leu Cys Glu Gln Thr Leu Glu Ala Cys Leu Asp Val His Arg Gly Glu Asp Val Glu Asn Glu Glu Asp Glu Phe Ala Arg Asn Val 455 Leu Ser Ser Ile Phe Lys Ala Val Gln Glu Leu His Leu Ser Cys Gly 470 Tyr Thr His Gln Asp Leu Gln Pro Gln Asn Ile Leu Ile Asp Ser Lys Lys Ala Ala His Leu Ala Asp Phe Asp Lys Ser Ile Lys Trp Ala Gly Asp Pro Gln Glu Val Lys Arg Asp Leu Glu Asp Leu Gly Arg Leu Val Leu Tyr Val Val Lys Lys Gly Ser Ile Ser Phe Glu Asp Leu Lys Ala 530 535 540 Gln Ser Asn Glu Glu Val Val Gln Leu Ser Pro Asp Glu Glu Thr Lys Asp Leu Ile His Arg Leu Phe His Pro Gly Glu His Val Arg Asp Cys Leu Ser Asp Leu Leu Gly His Pro Phe Phe Trp Thr Trp Glu Ser Arg 585 Tyr Arg Thr Leu Arg Asn Val Gly Asn Glu Ser Asp Ile Lys Thr Arg 600 Lys Ser Glu Ser Glu Ile Leu Arg Leu Leu Gln Pro Gly Pro Ser Glu 615 His Ser Lys Ser Phe Asp Lys Trp Thr Thr Lys Ile Asn Glu Cys Val 635 630 Met Lys Lys Met Asn Lys Phe Tyr Glu Lys Arg Gly Asn Phe Tyr Gln Asn Thr Val Gly Asp Leu Leu Lys Phe Ile Arg Asn Leu Gly Glu His Ile Asp Glu Glu Lys His Lys Lys Met Lys Leu Lys Ile Gly Asp Pro Ser Leu Tyr Phe Gln Lys Thr Phe Pro Asp Leu Val Ile Tyr Val Tyr Thr Lys Leu Gln Asn Thr Glu Tyr Arg Lys His Phe Pro Gln Thr His

-98-

720 715 710 705 Ser Pro Asn Lys Pro Gln Cys Asp Gly Ala Gly Gly Ala Ser Gly Leu 730 725 Ala Ser Pro Gly Cys 740 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:3: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 2928 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic) (ix) FEATURE: (A) NAME/KEY: CDS (B) LOCATION: 104..2326 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:3: AATCCCAACT TACACTCAAA GCTTCTTTGA TTAAGTGCTA GGAGATAAAT TTGCATTTTC TCAAGGÁAAA GGCTAAAAGT GGTAGCAGGT GGCATTTACC GTC ATG GAG AGC AGG Met Glu Ser Arg GAT CAT AAC AAC CCC CAG GAG GGA CCC ACG TCC TCC AGC GGT AGA AGG 163 Asp His Asn Asn Pro Gln Glu Gly Pro Thr Ser Ser Ser Gly Arg Arg GCT GCA GTG GAA GAC-AAT CAC TTG CTG ATT AAA GCT GTT CAA AAC GAA 211 Ala Ala Val Glu Asp Asn His Leu Leu Ile Lys Ala Val Gln Asn Glu GAT GTT GAC CTG GTC CAG CAA TTG CTG GAA GGT GGA GCC AAT GTT AAT 259 Asp Val Asp Leu Val Gln Gln Leu Leu Glu Gly Gly Ala Asn Val Asn TTC CAG GAA GAG GAA GGG GGC TGG ACA CCT CTG CAT AAC GCA GTA CAA 307 Phe Gln Glu Glu Glu Gly Gly Trp Thr Pro Leu His Asn Ala Val Gln ATG AGC AGG GAG GAC ATT GTG GAA CTT CTG CTT CGT CAT GGT GCT GAC 355 Met Ser Arg Glu Asp Ile Val Glu Leu Leu Arg His Gly Ala Asp 75 CCT GTT CTG AGG AAG AAT GGG GCC ACG CCT TTT ATC CTC GCA GCG 403 Pro Val Leu Arg Lys Lys Asn Gly Ala Thr Pro Phe Ile Leu Ala Ala ATT GCG GGG AGC GTG AAG CTG CTG AAA CTT TTC CTT TCT AAA GGA GCA 451 Ile Ala Gly Ser Val Lys Leu Leu Lys Leu Phe Leu Ser Lys Gly Ala

GAT (Val	ABD	G1u 120	Cys	Авр	FIIE	-3-	125					130			499
GCT Ala	Val	Tyr 135	Gly	ГÀВ	var	пÀа	140	200	_,_	,		145				547
Ala	AAT Asn 150	GTG Val	AAT Asn	TTG Leu	AGG Arg	CGA Arg 155	AAG Lys	ACA Thr	AAG Lys	GAG Glu	GAT Asp 160	CAA Gln	GAG Glu	CGG Arg	CTG Leu	595
		GGA Gly	GGG	GCC	ACA Thr	WIG	CTC Leu	ATG Met	GAC Asp	GCT Ala 175	GCT Ala	GAA Glu	aaa Lys	GGA Gly	CAC His 180	643
	GAG Glu	GTC Val	TTG	AAG Lys	tre	CTC	CTT	GAT Asp	GAG Glu 190		GGG	GCA Ala	GAT Asp	GTA Val 195	AAC Asn	691
GCC Ala	TGT Cys	GAC Asp	AAT ASI	net	GGC Gly	AGA Arg	AAT Asn	GCC Ala 205		ATC Ile	CAT	GCT Ala	CTC Leu 210	CTG Leu	AGC Ser	739
TCT Ser	GAC Asp	GAT Asp	AG:		r GT(o Val	GAG	GCT Ala 220		ACG Thr	CAT His	CTG Leu	CTG Leu 225	CTG Leu	GAC Asp	CAT His	787
GGG Gly	GCT Ala	GA' As	•	C AA' l As	r GT(n Va	3 AG0 1 Arg 23	Gra	GAA Glu	A AGA 1 Arg	GGG Gly	AAG Lys 240		Pro	CTG Leu	ATC Ile	835
CTG Leu 245	GCI Ala		G GA 1 Gl	G AA u Ly	G AA s Ly 25	s Hl	TTO s Lev	GG7	r TTO y Lev	GT0 1 Val 259		AGG Arg	CTI Leu	CTG Lev	GAG Glu 260	883
•		G CA u Hi	C AT	A GA e Gl 26	n TT	T AA e As	T GA(n Asj	c AC	A GAO r Asi 270		r GA'	r GG(p Gly	AAA Y Lys	ACI Thi 275	A GCA Ala	931
CT(Let	G CT	G CI u Le	T GC u Al	a Va	T GA	A CI u Le	C AA	A CT s Le 28	u Dy	G AA	A AT	C GCC e Ala	C GAC a Glu 290	TT(Let	G CTG	979
СУ	s Ly	s A1	rg G] 95	ly A	la Se	er Tr	30	0 0	B G1	y AS	p 20	30	5		A GCG r Ala	•
AG Ar	G CG g Ar 31	g A	AT T	AT G yr A	AC CI sp H:	LS S	CC CI er Le	T GI	G AA	G GT s Va	T CI 1 Le 32		C TC	r CA r Hi	T GGA s Gly	1075
Al 32	a Ly 5	ys G	lu A	sp P	ne H	15 P	CO PI	U A	La G.	33	35	·F -1			G AGO n Ser 340)
TC Se	A C	AC T is T	cc c	ly A	CA G la A 45	CC C la L	TG Al	AG GI YS AI	ap no	rc Cl eu H: 50	AC AG is A:	GA AI	TA TA Le Ty	C CG T An 35	g Pro	r 1171

ATG Met	ATT Ile	GGC Gly	AAA Lys 360	CTC Leu	AAG Lys	TTC Phe	TTT Phe	ATT Ile 365	GAT Asp	GAA Glu	AAA Lys	TAC Tyr	AAA Lys 370	ATT Ile	GCT Ala	~ 1219
Asp	Thr	Ser 375	GAA Glu	Gly	Gly	IIe	380	Deu	GIY	PHE	171	385	_,_			1267
Val	Ala 390	Val	AAG Lys	Thr	Phe	395	GIU	GLY	SEI	PLO	400	7,10		5		1315
GTC Val 405	TCT Ser	TGT Cys	CTG Leu	CAA Gln	AGC Ser 410	AGC Ser	CGA Arg	GAG Glu	AAC Asn	AGT Ser 415	CAC His	TTG Leu	GTG Val	ACA Thr	TTC Phe 420	1363
TAT Tyr	GGG GLy	AGT Ser	GAG Glu	AGC Ser 425	CAC His	AGG Arg	GGC Gly	CAC His	TTG Leu 430	TTT Phe	GTG Val	TGT Cys	GTC Val	ACC Thr 435	CTC Leu	1411
TGT Cys	GAG Glu	CAG Gln	ACT Thr 440	CTG Leu	GAA Glu	GCG Ala	TGT Cys	TTG Leu 445	gat Asp	GTG Val	CAC His	AGA Arg	GGG Gly 450	GAA Glu	gat Asp	1459
GTG Val	GAA Glu	AAT Asn 455	GAG Glu	GAA Glu	GAT Asp	GAA Glu	TTT Phe 460	GCC Ala	CGA Arg	TAA Asd	GTC Val	CTG Leu 465	TCA Ser	TCT Ser	ATA Ile	1507
Phe	Lys 470	Ala	GTT Val	Gln	Glu	Leu 475	Hls	Leu	ser	Cys	480	lyi	1111		G1.	1555
Asp 485	Leu	Gln	CCA Pro	Gln	Asn 490	Ile	Leu	IIe	Asp	495	гÀг	гÀг	MIG	YIG	500	1603
Leu	Ala	Asp	Phe	Asp 505	Lys	Ser	Ile	TÀE	510	Ала	. сту	wsb	PIO	515		1651
Val	Lys	Arc	520	Leu	Glu	Asp	Leu	525	Arg	Leu	. vai	ren	530	Val	•	1699
Lys	Lys	535	y Ser	Ile	Ser	Phe	540	ASP	Leu	гра	. Ala	545	Sei	ASI	GAA Glu	1747
Glu	550	val	l Glr	Lei	ı Ser	555	, yei	GIU	ı Glu	Tni	560) Ref) Leu	1 116	CAT His	1795
Arg 565	J Let	ı Phe	e His	Pro	570	/ Glu	i His	a Va.	L Arg	579	CYE	a ner	ı Sei	. MSĮ	Leu 580	1843
CT(Let	G GG	r CA' y Hi	r cco	TT(Pho 58!	Phe	TGC Tr	ACT Thi	r TG(GA0 Glu 590	ı Sei	C CGC	TA:	r AGG	ACC Thi 599	CTT Leu	1891

-101-

CGG Arg	TAA Asn	GTG Val	GGA Gly 600	AAT Asn	GAA Glu	TCC Ser	GAC Asp	ATC Ile 605	AAA Lys	ACA Thr	CGA Arg	AAA Lys	TCT Ser 610	GAA Glu	AGT Ser	1939
GAG Glu	ATC Ile	CTC Leu 615	AGA Arg	CTA Leu	CIG Leu	CAA Gln	CCT Pro 620	GGG Gly	CCT Pro	TCT Ser	GAA Glu	CAT His 625	TCC Ser	AAA Lys	AGT Ser	1987
TTT Phe	GAC Asp 630	AAG Lys	TGG Trp	ACG Thr	ACT Thr	AAG Lys 635	ATT Ile	AAT Asn	GAA Glu	TGT Cys	GTT Val 640	ATG Met	aaa Lys	AAA Lys	ATG Met	2035
AAT Asn 645	AAG Lys	TTT Phe	TAT Tyr	GAA Glu	AAA Lys 650	AGA Arg	GGC Gly	AAT Asn	TTC Phe	TAC Tyr 655	CAG Gln	AAC Asn	ACT Thr	GTG Val	GGT Gly 660	2083
GAT Asp	CTG Leu	CTA Leu	AAG Lys	TTC Phe 665	ATC Ile	CGG Arg	AAT Asn	TTG Leu	GGA Gly 670	GAA Glu	CAC His	ATT Ile	gat Asp	GAA Glu 675	GAA Glu	2131
AAG Lys	CAT His	AAA Lys	AAG Lys 680	ATG Met	AAA Lys	TTA Leu	AAA Lys	ATT Ile 685	GGA Gly	GAC Asp	CCT Pro	TCC Ser	CTG Leu 690	TAT Tyr	TTT Phe	2179
CAG Gln	AAG Lys	ACA Thr 695	TTT Phe	CCA Pro	GAT Asp	CTG Leu	GTG Val 700	ATC Ile	TAT Tyr	GTC Val	TAC Tyr	ACA Thr 705	aaa Lys	CTA Leu	CAG Gln	2227
AAC Asn	ACA Thr 710	·GAA Glu	TAT	aga Arg	AAG Lys	CAT His 715	TTC Phe	CCC Pro	CAA Gln	ACC Thr	CAC His 720	AGT Ser	CCA Pro	AAC Asn	aaa Lys	2275 ~
CCT Pro 725	CAG Gln	TGT Cys	GAT Asp	GGA Gly	GCT Ala 730	GGT Gly	GGG Gly	GCC Ala	AGT Ser	GGG Gly 735	TTG Leu	GCC Ala	AGC Ser	CCT Pro	GGG Gly 740	2323
TGC Cys	TGAT	rgga	CTG I	ATTT(SCTGO	SA G1	TCAC	eggai	A CT	CTT	ATTA	GCT	TAG!	AGT		2376
CCT	rggcz	AAA :	rcac:	AACA:	m c	rggg	CTT	LAT 1	ACTC	ACCA	GGTT	GCTT	rgt (SAGGO	ATGAG	2436
TTG	CATAC	GCT (GATA:	rgtc	AG TO	CCT	GCA?	r cc	rgta:	TCC	ATA	GTC	TAT A	ACAZ	LAAGCA	2496
ATA)ATA	CCC 3	AGAC:	TACA	T AC	TCC	MAATA	CIT	TAC	CAC	TAAC	TGG	EAG (BACAT	TCTGC	2556
TAAC	GATTO	CT :	TTTG:	rcaa:	rt G	CACCI)AAA/	AA E	rgag?	rgcc	TTG	rccc	TA A	ATGCT	rgcata	2616
TGT	racai	ATT (CTCT	CACT	ra at	TTT(CCA	A TG	ATCT:	rgca	AAA	AGG	AT 1	CATC	TCCCC	2676
ATT:	raag?	AAC :	rgag(GAAC	CT GI	AGAC	rcag!	A GA	STGT	BAGC	TACT	recc	CA A	\GATT	TATTCA	2736
ATT:	ATAT	CT A	AGCA	CTTT	A TA	ATT:	ratg:	r GG:	rgtti	ATTG	GTA	crc	CA 1	TTG	GCACC	2796
TTA	AAAC:	TA A	ACTA	rctt(CC A	GGC.	CTT	CAC	GATG	AGGC	CCA	LAACI	ATA 1	CATAC	GGGTT	2856
CCAC	GAA?	rcr (CATT	CATT	CA T	rcag:	TATT:	r at:	rgag	CATC	TAG	LATA	GT (CTGG	CACTG	2916
GAT	CAT	GAA :	rr													2928

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:4:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 741 amino acids
 - (B) TYPE: amino acid
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:4:
- Met Glu Ser Arg Asp His Asn Asn Pro Gln Glu Gly Pro Thr Ser Ser Gly Arg Arg Ala Ala Val Glu Asp Asn His Leu Leu Ile Lys Ala Val Gln Asn Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Val Gln Gln Leu Leu Glu Gly Gly
- Ala Asn Val Asn Phe Gln Glu Glu Glu Gly Gly Trp Thr Pro Leu His
- Asn Ala Val Gln Met Ser Arg Glu Asp Ile Val Glu Leu Leu Leu Arg
 70 75 80
- His Gly Ala Asp Pro Val Leu Arg Lys Lys Asn Gly Ala Thr Pro Phe
- Ile Leu Ala Ala Ile Ala Gly Ser Val Lys Leu Lys Leu Phe Leu
 100 105 110
- Ser Lys Gly Ala Asp Val Asn Glu Cys Asp Phe Tyr Gly Phe Thr Ala
- Phe Met Glu Ala Ala-Val Tyr Gly Lys Val Lys Ala Leu Lys Phe Leu 130 135 140
- Tyr Lys Arg Gly Ala Asn Val Asn Leu Arg Arg Lys Thr Lys Glu Asp 145 150 155 160
- Gln Glu Arg Leu Arg Lys Gly Gly Ala Thr Ala Leu Met Asp Ala Ala 165 170 175
- Glu Lys Gly His Val Glu Val Leu Lys Ile Leu Leu Asp Glu Met Gly 180 185
- Ala Asp Val Asn Ala Cys Asp Asn Met Gly Arg Asn Ala Leu Ile His 195 200 205
- Ala Leu Leu Ser Ser Asp Asp Ser Asp Val Glu Ala Ile Thr His Leu 210 215 220
- Leu Leu Asp His Gly Ala Asp Val Asn Val Arg Gly Glu Arg Gly Lys 235 240
- Thr Pro Leu Ile Leu Ala Val Glu Lys Lys His Leu Gly Leu Val Gln
 245 250 255

			260					Glu 265								
		275					250		,							
	290					295		Ala			300					
305					310			Ąsp		222						
				325				Phe	330					•		
			340					Ala 345								
Ile	Tyr	Arg 355	Pro	Met	Ile	Gly	Lys 360	Leu	Lys	Phe	Phe	11e 365	Asp	Glu	Lys	
Tyr	Lys 370		Ala	Asp	Thr	Ser 375	Glù	Gly	Gly	Ile	Tyr 380	Leu	Gly	Phe	Tyr	
Glu 385	Lys	Gln	Glu	Val	Ala 390	Val	Lys	Thr	Phe	Cys 395	Glu	Gly	Ser	Pro	Arg 400	
Ala	Ģlņ	Arg	Glu	Val 405	Ser	Сув	Leu	Gln	Ser 410	Ser	Arg	Glu	Asn	Ser 415	His	
Leu	Val	Thr	Phe 420		Gly	Ser	Glu	Ser 425	His	Arg	Gly	His	Leu 430	Phe	Val	
Cys	Val	Th: 435		Cys	Glu	Gln	Thr 440	Leu	Glu	Ala	Cys	Leu 445	Asp	Val		i di
Arg	Gly 450		a Asp	Val	-Glu	Asn 455	Glu	Glu	Asp	Glu	Phe 460	Ala	Arg	Asn		
Leu 465		: Sei	: Ile	Phe	Lys 470	Ala	Val	Gln	Glu	Leu 475	His	Leu	Ser	Сув	Gly 480	
Tyr	Thi	Hi	Glr	Asp 489	Le.	ı Gln	Pro	Glin	Asn 490	lle	Lev	Ile	Asp	Ser 495	Lys	
Lys	. Ala	a Ala	500		Ala	a Asp	Phe	2 Asp 505	Lys	Ser	Ile	Lys	510	Ala	Gly	
Asp	Pro	51		u Vai	l Ly	s Arg	520	p Lev	ı Glu	ı Ası	Let	Gly 525	Arg	Leu	Val	
Lev	1 Ty:		l Va	l Ly	s Ly	в Gly 535	y Se:	r Ile	e Ser	r Phe	Gl: 540	a Asp	Lev	Lys	Ala	
Gl: 54!		r As	n Gl	u Gl	u Va 55	1 V a: 0	l Gl	n Lev	ı Sez	55	Asj	Gl:	ı Glu	1 Thi	560	
Asj	p Le	u Il	e Hi	s Ar 56	g Le 5	u Ph	e Hi	s Pro	57	y Gli	u Hi	s Va	l Arg	575	Cys	

			580			•		Phe 585					590				
Tyr	Arg	Thr 595	Leu	Arg	Asn	Val	Gly 600	Asn	Glu	Ser	Asp	Ile 605	Lys	Thr	Arg		
Lys	Ser 610	Glu	Ser	Glu	Ile	Leu 615	Arg	Leu	Leu	Gln	Pro 620	Gly	Pro	Ser	Glu		
His 625	Ser	Lys	Ser	Phe	Asp 630	Lys	Trp	Thr	Thr	Lys 635	Ile	Asn	Glu	Сув	Val 640		
Met	Lys	Lys	Met	Asn 645	Lys	Phe	Tyr	Glu	Lys 650	Arg	Gly	Asn	Phe	Tyr 655	Gln		
Asn	Thr	Val	Gly 660	Авр	Leu	Leu	Lys	Phe 665	Ile	Arg	Asn	Leu	Gly 670	Glü	His		
Ile	Asp	Glu 675	Glu	Lys	His	Lys	Lys 680	Met	Lys	Leu	Lys	Ile 685	Gly	Авр	Pro		
Ser	Leu 690	Tyr	Phe	Gln	Lys	Thr 695	Phe	Pro	Asp	Leu	Val 700	Ile	Tyr	Val	Tyr		
Thr 705	Lys	Leu	Gln	Asn	Thr 710	Glu	Tyr	Arg	Lys	His 715	Phe	Pro	Gln	Thr	His 720		
Ser	Pro	Asn 	Lys	Pro 725	Gln	Сув	Asp	Gly	Ala 730	Gly	Gly	Ala	Ser	Gly 735	Leu		
Ala	Ser	Pro	Gly 740	Cys		•											*,
(2)	INF	ORMA'	TION	FOR	SEQ	ID I	NO : 5	:									•
	•-	() () ()	A) L B) T C) S D) T	ENGT: YPE: TRAN: OPOL	nuc DEDN OGY :	200 l leic ESS: line	acie sine	pai: d							•		
	(ix	(AME/	KEY: ION:		22	00									
	(xi) SE	QUEN	CE D	ESCR	IPTI(ON:	SEQ :	ID N	0:5:							
ATT	CGGC	ACG .	AGGA	aggt	GC C	AATT	ACTA	G CT	CCCT	TCTT	TAT	TCGT	GTA (CTGA'	rgaga:	Г	6
GTC	agaa	GAC .	AGAA	CATA	AT C	AGCC	CAAT	c cc	TACT	CCAA	GAC	TCTC	ATT (GTGT	CCCAA	A	12
GAA	ACAC	ACG	TGTG	CATT	тс с	CAAG	GAAA	A GG	CATT	GAGG	ACC	ATG Met 1	Glu	ACC Tbr	CCG Pro	•	17
GAT	TAT	AAC	ACA	CCT	CAG	GGT	GGA	ACC	CCA	TCA	GCG	GGA	AGT	CAG	AGG		22

Asp 5	Tyr	Asn	Thr	Pro	Gln 10	Gly	Gly	Thr	Pro	Ser 15	Ala	Gly	Ser	Gln	Arg 20		
ACC Thr	GTT Val	GTC Val	GAA Glu	GAT Asp 25	GAT Asp	TC: Ser	TCG Ser	TTG Leu	ATC Ile 30	AAA Lys	GCT Ala	GIT Val	CAG Gln	AAG Lys 35	GGA Gly	27	1
GAT Asp	GTT Val	GTC Val	AGG Arg 40	GTC Val	CAG Gln	CAA Gln	TTG Leu	TTA Leu 45	GAA Glu	AAA Lys	GGG Gly	GCT Ala	GAT Asp 50	GCC Ala	AAT Asn	31	.9
GCC Ala	TGT Cys	GAA Glu 55	GAC Asp	ACC Thr	TGG Trp	GGC Gly	TGG Trp 60	ACA Thr	CCT Pro	TTG Leu	CAC His	AAC Asn 65	GCA Ala	GTG Val	CAA Gln	36	7
GCT Ala	GGC Gly 70	AGG Arg	GTA Val	GAC Asp	ATT Ile	GTG Val 75	AAC Asn	CTC Leu	CTG Leu	CTT Leu	AGT Ser 80	CAT His	GGT Gly	GCT Ala	GAC Asp	41	.5
Pro 85	His	Arg	Arg	Lys	Lys 90	Asn	GIÀ	Ala	THE	95	Pne	ATC Ile	116	ALG	100	46	3
ATC	CAG Gln	GGA Gly	GAT Asp	GTG Val 105	AAA Lys	CTG Leu	CTC Leu	GAG Glu	ATT Ile 110	CTC Leu	CTC Leu	TCT Ser	TGT Cys	GGT Gly 115	GCA Ala	51	11
GAC Asp	GTC Val	AAT Asn	GAG Glu 120	TGT Cys	GAC Asp	GAG Glu	AAC Asn	GGA Gly 125	TTC Phe	ACG Thr	GCT Ala	TTC Phe	ATG Met 130	GAA Glu	GCT Ala	55	59
GCT Ala	GAG Glu	CGT Arg 135	Gly	AAC Asn	GCT Ala	GAA Glu	GCC Ala 140	TTA Leu	AGA Arg	TTC Phe	CTT Leu	TTT Phe 145	GCT Ala	AAG Lys	GGA Gly	60	07
GCC Ala	AAT Asn 150	Val	AAT Asn	TTG Leu	CGA Arg	CGA Arg 155	CAG Gln	ACA Thr	ACG Thr	AAG Lys	GAC Asp 160	AAA Lys	AGG Arg	CGA Arg	TTG Leu	65	55
AAG Lys 165	Gln	GGA Gly	GGC	GCC Ala	ACA Thr 170	GCT Ala	CTC Leu	ATG Met	AGC Ser	GCT Ala 175	GCT Ala	GAG Glu	AAG Lys	GGC Gly	CAC His 180	7(03
CTG Leu	GAA Glu	GTC Val	CTG Leu	AGA Arg 185	Ile	CTC Leu	CTC Leu	AAT Asn	GAC Asp 190	Met	AAG Lys	GCA Ala	GAA Glu	GTC Val 195	GAT As p	7 !	51
GCT Ala	CGC Arg	GAC Asp	AAC Asn 200	Met	Gly	AGA Arg	AAT Asn	GCC Ala 205	Leu	ATC Ile	CGT	ACT Thr	CTG Leu 210	CTG	AAC Asn	7:	99
TGC Tr	GA1	TGT Cys 215	Glu	AAT Asn	GTG Val	GAG Glu	GAG Glu 220	Ile	ACT Thr	TCA Ser	ATC	Leu 225	Ile	CAG Gln	CAC	8	47
GG(Gl ₎	GC: / Ala 23	a Asp	r GTT Val	AAC Asr	GTG Val	AGA Arg 235	Gly	GAA Glu	AGA Arg	GGG Gly	Lys 240	Thr	CCC Pro	CTC Leu	ATC	В	95
GCI	A GC	A GT	G GAG	AGC	AAG	CAC	ACA	GGC	TTG	GTG	CAC	ATC	CTC	CTG	AGT	9	43

245					250	His				233						
CGG	GAA Glu	GGC Gly	ATA Ile	AAC Asn 265	ATA Ile	GAT Asp	GCC Ala	AGG Arg	GAT Asp 270	AAC Asn	GAG Glu	GGC	AAG Lys	ACA Thr 275		991
CTG Leu	CTA Leu	ATT Ile	GCT Ala 280	GTT Val	gat A sp	aaa Lys	CAA Gln	CTG Leu 285	aag Lyb	GAA Glu	ATT Ile	GTC Val	CAG Gln 290	TTG Leu	CTT Leu	1039
CTT Leu	GAA Glu	AAG Lys 295	GGA Gly	GCT Ala	GAT As p	AAG Lys	TGT Cys 300	GAC Asp	GAT Asp	CTT Leu	GTT Val	TGG Trp 305	ATA Ile	GCC Ala	AGG Arg	1087
AGG Arg	AAT Asn 310	CAT His	GAC Asp	TAT Tyr	CAC His	CTT Leu 315	GTA Val	AAG Lys	CTT Leu	CTC Leu	CTC Leu 320	CCT Pro	TAT Tyr	GTA Val	GCT Ala	1135
AAT Asn 325	CCT Pro	GAC Asp	ACC Thr	GAC Asp	CCT Pro 330	CCT Pro	GCT Ala	GGA Gly	GAC Asp	TGG Trp 335	TCG Ser	CCT Pro	CAC His	AGT Ser	TCA Ser 340	1183
CGT Arg	TGG Trp	GGG Gly	ACA Thr	GCC Ala 345	TTG Leu	aaa Lys	AGC Ser	CTC Leu	CAC His 350	AGT Ser	ATG Met	ACT Thr	CGA Arg	CCC Pro 355	ATG Met	1231
ATT Ile	GGC	AAA Lys	CTC Leu 360	Lys	ATC Ile	TTC Phe	ATT Ile	CAT His 365	GAT Asp	GAC Asp	TAT Tyr	AAA Lys	ATT Ile 370	GCT Ala	GGC	1279
ACT Thr	TCC Ser	GAA Glu 375	Gly	GCT Ala	GTC Val	TAC Tyr	CTA Leu 380	GGG Gly	ATC Ile	TAT Tyr	GAC Asp	AAT Asn 385	CGA Arg	GAA Glu	GTG Val	1327
GCT Ala	GTG Val 390	Lys	GTC Val	TTC	CGT Arg	GAG Glu 395	AAT Asn	AGC Ser	CCA Pro	CGT Arg	GGA Gly 400	TGT Cys	AAG Lys	GAA Glu	GTC Val	1375
TCT Ser 405	Cys	CTG Leu	CGG	GAC Asp	TGC Cys 410	Gly	GAC Asp	CAC His	AGT Ser	AAC Asn 415	Leu	GTG Val	GCT Ala	TTC Phe	TAT Tyr 420	1423
GGA Gly	AGA Arg	GAG Glu	GAC Asp	GAT Asp 425	Lys	GGC Gly	TGT Cys	TTA Leu	TAT Tyr 430	vai	TGT Cys	GTG Val	TCC Ser	CTG Leu 435	Cys	1471
GAC Glu	TGG Trp	ACA Thr	CTC Lev	Glu	GAG Glu	TTC Phe	CTG Leu	AGG Arg	Leu	CCC	AGA Arg	GAG Glu	GAA Glu 450	PIO	GTG Val	1519
GA(AAC Asi	GGG Gly 455	/ Gli	GAT ASI	Lys	TTI Phe	GCC Ala 460	His	AGC Ser	ATC Ile	CTA Leu	TTA Leu 465	Ser	ATA Ile	TTT	1567
GA(Glu	GG7 Gly	y Val	CA/	A AAJ a Lys	A CTI	A CAC His 475	: Lev	CAT His	GGA Gly	TAT	TCC Ser 480	HIE	CAG Gln	GAC Asp	CTG Leu	1615
CAJ	v CCI	A CAJ	AA F	TA C	TT	ATA A	GAT	TCC	C AAG	AAA Ç	GCT	GTC	CGG	cre	GCA	1663

Gln 485	Pro	Gln	Asn	Ile	Leu 490	Ile	Asp	Ser	Lys	Lys 495	Ala	Val	Arg	Leu	Ala 500		
GAT Asp	TTT Phe	GAT Asp	CAG Gln	AGC Ser 505	ATC Ile	CGA Arg	TGG Trp	ATG Met	GGA Gly 510	GAG Glu	TCA Ser	CAG Gln	ATG Met	GTC Val 515	AGG Arg	• :	1711
AGA Arg	GAC Asp	TTG Leu	GAG Glu 520	GAT Asp	CTT Leu	GGA Gly	CGG Arg	CTG Leu 525	GTT Val	CTC Leu	TAC Tyr	GTG Val	GTA Val 530	ATG Met	AAA Lys	:	1759
GGT Gly	GAG Glu	ATC Ile 535	CCC Pro	TTT Phe	GAG Glu	ACA Thr	CTA Leu 540	AAG Lys	ACT Thr	CAG Gln	AAT Asn	GAT Asp 545	GAA Glu	GTG Val	CTG Leu	:	1807
CTT Leu	ACA Thr 550	ATG Met	TCT Ser	CCA Pro	GAT Asp	GAG Glu 555	GAG Glu	ACT Thr	AAG Lys	GAC Asp	CTC Leu 560	ATT Ile	CAT His	TGC Cys	CTG Leu		1855
TTT Phe 565	TCT Ser	CCT Pro	GGA Gly	GAA Glu	AAT Asn 570	GTC Val	AAG Lys	AAC Asn	TGC Cys	CTG Leu 575	GTA Val	GAC Asp	CTG Leu	CTT Leu	GGC Gly 580	:	1903
CAT His	CCT Pro	TTC Phe	TTT Phe	TGG Trp 585	ACT Thr	TGG Trp	GAG Glu	AAC Asn	CGC Arg 590	TAT Tyr	AGA Arg	ACA Thr	CTC Leu	CGG Arg 595	AAT Asn	:	1951
GTG Val	GGA Gly	AAT Asn	GAA Glu 600	TCT Ser	GAC Asp	ATC Ile	AAA Lys	GTA Val 605	CGG Arg	AAA Lys	TGT Cys	AAA Lys	AGT Ser 610	GAT Asp	CTT Leu	:	1999
CTC Leu	AGA Arg	CTA Leu 615	CTG Leu	CAG Gln	CAT His	CAG Gln	ACA Thr 620	CTT Leu	GAG Glu	CCT Pro	CCC Pro	AGA Arg 625	AGC Ser	TTT Phe	GAC Asp	:	2047
CAG Gln	TGG Trp 630	ACA Thr	TCT Ser	AAG Lys	ATC -Ile	GAC Asp 635	AAA Lys	AAT Asn	GTT Val	ATG Met	GAT Asp 640	GAA Glu	ATG Met	AAT Asn	CAT His	•	2095
TTC Phe 645	TAC Tyr	GAA Glu	AAG Lys	AGA Arg	AAA Lys 650	AAA Lys	AAC Asn	CCT Pro	TAT Tyr	CAG Gln 655	GAT Asp	ACT Thr	GTA Val	GGT Gly	GAT Asp 660	;	2143
CTG Leu	CTG Leu	AAG Lys	TTT Phe	ATT Ile 665	CGG Arg	AAT Asn	ATA Ile	GGC Gly	GAA Glu 670	CAC His	ATC Ile	AAT Asn	GAG Glu	GAA Glu 675	Lys	:	2191
	CGG Arg	_														:	2200

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:6:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 679 amino acids
 (B) TYPE: amino acid
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:6:

Met Glu Thr Pro Asp Tyr Asn Thr Pro Gln Gly Gly Thr Pro Ser Ala Gly Ser Gln Arg Thr Val Val Glu Asp Asp Ser Ser Leu Ile Lys Ala 20 25 30 Val Gln Lys Gly Asp Val Val Arg Val Gln Gln Leu Leu Glu Lys Gly Ala Asp Ala Asn Ala Cys Glu Asp Thr Trp Gly Trp Thr Pro Leu His Asn Ala Val Gln Ala Gly Arg Val Asp Ile Val Asn Leu Leu Leu Ser 65 70 75 80 His Gly Ala Asp Pro His Arg Arg Lys Lys Asn Gly Ala Thr Pro Phe Ile Ile Ala Gly Ile Gln Gly Asp Val Lys Leu Leu Glu Ile Leu Leu 100 105 110 Ser Cys Gly Ala Asp Val Asn Glu Cys Asp Glu Asn Gly Phe Thr Ala Phe Met Glu Ala Ala Glu Arg Gly Asn Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe Leu Phe Ala Lys Gly Ala Asn Val Asn Leu Arg Arg Gln Thr Thr Lys Asp Lys Arg Arg Leu Lys Gln Gly Gly Ala Thr Ala Leu Met Ser Ala Ala Glu Lys Gly His Leu-Glu Val Leu Arg Ile Leu Leu Asn Asp Met Lys Ala Glu Val Asp Ala Arg Asp Asn Met Gly Arg Asn Ala Leu Ile Arg 200 Thr Leu Leu Asn Trp Asp Cys Glu Asn Val Glu Glu Ile Thr Ser Ile Leu Ile Gln His Gly Ala Asp Val Asn Val Arg Gly Glu Arg Gly Lys Thr Pro Leu Ile Ala Ala Val Glu Arg Lys His Thr Gly Leu Val Gln Met Leu Leu Ser Arg Glu Gly Ile Asn Ile Asp Ala Arg Asp Asn Glu 265 Gly Lys Thr Ala Leu Leu Ile Ala Val Asp Lys Gln Leu Lys Glu Ile Val Gln Leu Leu Glu Lys Gly Ala Asp Lys Cys Asp Asp Leu Val 295 300 290

Trp Ile Ala Arg Arg Asn His Asp Tyr His Leu Val Lys Leu Leu Leu Pro Tyr Val Ala Asn Pro Asp Thr Asp Pro Pro Ala Gly Asp Trp Ser Pro His Ser Ser Arg Trp Gly Thr Ala Leu Lys Ser Leu His Ser Met Thr Arg Pro Met Ile Gly Lys Leu Lys Ile Phe Ile His Asp Asp Tyr Lys Ile Ala Gly Thr Ser Glu Gly Ala Val Tyr Leu Gly Ile Tyr Asp Asn Arg Glu Val Ala Val Lys Val Phe Arg Glu Asn Ser Pro Arg Gly Cys Lys Glu Val Ser Cys Leu Arg Asp Cys Gly Asp His Ser Asn Leu 405 Val Ala Phe Tyr Gly Arg Glu Asp Asp Lys Gly Cys Leu Tyr Val Cys Val Ser Leu Cys Glu Trp Thr Leu Glu Glu Phe Leu Arg Leu Pro Arg Glu Glu Pro Val Glu Asn Gly Glu Asp Lys Phe Ala His Ser Ile Leu Leu Ser Ile Phe Glu Gly Val Gln Lys Leu His Leu His Gly Tyr Ser His Gln Asp Leu Gln Pro Gln Asn Ile Leu Ile Asp Ser Lys Lys Ala 485 Val Arg Leu Ala Asp Phe Asp Gln Ser Ile Arg Trp Met Gly Glu Ser 505 Gln Met Val Arg Arg Asp Leu Glu Asp Leu Gly Arg Leu Val Leu Tyr Val Val Met Lys Gly Glu Ile Pro Phe Glu Thr Leu Lys Thr Gln Asn 535 Asp Glu Val Leu Leu Thr Met Ser Pro Asp Glu Glu Thr Lys Asp Leu Ile His Cys Leu Phe Ser Pro Gly Glu Asn Val Lys Asn Cys Leu Val 565 Asp Leu Leu Gly His Pro Phe Phe Trp Thr Trp Glu Asn Arg Tyr Arg 585 Thr Leu Arg Asn Val Gly Asn Glu Ser Asp Ile Lys Val Arg Lys Cys Lys Ser Asp Leu Leu Arg Leu Leu Gln His Gln Thr Leu Glu Pro Pro Arg Ser Phe Asp Gln Trp Thr Ser Lys Ile Asp Lys Asn Val Met Asp 625 635 640

Glu Met Asn Ris She Tyr Glu Lys Arg Lys Lys Asn Pro Tyr Gln Asp 645 650 650

Thr Val Gly Asp Leu Leu Lys Phe Ile Arg Asn Ile Gly Glu His Ile

Asn Glu Glu Lys Lys Arg Gly 675

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:7:
 - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 190 amino acids
 - (B) TYPE: amino acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein
 - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:7:
 - Asp Arg Arg Lys Pro Arg Gln Asn Asn Arg Arg Asp Arg Asn Glu Arg
 - Arg Asp Thr Arg Ser Glu Arg Thr Glu Gly Ser Asp Asn Arg Glu Glu 20 25 30
 - Asn Arg Arg Asn Arg Gln Ala Gln Gln Gln Thr Ala Glu Thr Arg
 35 40 45
 - Glu Ser Arg Gln Gln Ala Glu Val Thr Glu Lys Ala Arg Thr Ala Asp 50 55 60
 - Glu Gln Gln Ala Pro Arg Arg Glu Arg Ser Arg Arg Arg Asn Asp Asp 65 70 75 80
 - Lys Arg Gln Ala Gln Gln Glu Ala Lys Ala Leu Asn Val Glu Gln 85 90 95
 - Ser Val Gln Glu Thr Glu Gln Glu Glu Arg Val Arg Pro Val Gln Pro 100 105 110
 - Arg Arg Lys Gln Arg Gln Leu Asn Gln Lys Val Arg Tyr Glu Gln Ser 115 120 125
 - Val Ala Glu Glu Ala Val Val Ala Pro Val Val Glu Glu Thr Val Ala 130 135 140
 - Ala Glu Pro Ile Val Gln Glu Ala Pro Ala Pro Arg Thr Glu Leu Val 145 150 155 160
 - Lys Val Pro Leu Pro Val Val Ala Gln Thr Ala Pro Glu Gln Glu 165 170 175
 - Glu Asn Asn Ala Asp Asn Arg Asp Asn Gly Gly Met Pro Ser

-111-

180 185 190

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:8:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 2562 base pairs
 - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: CDNA

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:8:

CAGTTTCTGG AGCAAATTCA GTTTGCCTTC CTGGATTTGT AAATTGTAAT GACCTCAAAA 60 CTTTAGCAGT TCTTCCATCT GACTCAGGTT TGCTTCTCTG GCGGTCTTCA GAATCAACAT 120 CCACACTTCC GTGATTATCT GCGTGCATTT TGGACAAAGC TTCCAACCAG GATACGGGAA 180 GAAGAAATGG CTGGTGATCT TTCAGCAGGT TTCTTCATGG AGGAACTTAA TACATACCGT 240 CAGAAGCAGG GAGTAGTACT TAAATATCAA GAACTGCCTA ATTCAGGACC TCCACATGAT 300 AGGAGGTTTA CATTTCAAGT TATAATAGAT GGAAGAGAAT TTCCAGAAGG TGAAGGTAGA 360 TCAAAGAAGG AAGCAAAAAA TGCCGCAGCC AAATTAGCTG TTGAGATACT TAATAAGGAA 420 AAGAAGGCAG TTAGTCCTTT ATTATTGACA ACAACGAATT CTTCAGAAGG ATTATCCATG 480 GGGAATTACA TAGGCCTTAT CAATAGAATT GCCCAGAAGA AAAGACTAAC TGTAAATTAT 540 GAACAGTGTG CATCGGGGGT GCATGGGCCA GAAGGATTTC ATTATAAATG CAAAATGGGA 600 CAGAAAGAAT ATAGTATTGG TACAGGTTCT ACTAAACAGG AAGCAAAACA ATTGGCCGCT 660 ARACTIGCAT ATCTTCAGAT ATTATCAGAA GARACCTCAG TGARATCTGA CTACCTGTCC 720 TETGGTTCTT TTGCTACTAC GTGTGAGTCC CAAAGCAACT CTTTAGTGAC CAGCACACTC 780 GCTTCTGAAT CATCATCTGA AGGTGACTTC TCAGCAGATA CATCAGAGAT AAATTCTAAC 840 AGTGACAGTT TAAACAGTTC TTCGTTGCTT ATGAATGGTC TCAGAAATAA TCAAAGGAAG 900 GCAAAAAGAT CTTTGGCACC CAGATTTGAC CTTCCTGACA TGAAAGAAAC AAAGTATACT 960 GTGGACAAGA GGTTTGGCAT GGATTTTAAA GAAATAGAAT TAATTGGCTC AGGTGGATTT 1020 GGCCAAGTTT TCAAAGCAAA ACACAGAATT GACGGAAAGA CTTACGTTAT TAAACGTGTT 1080 AAATATAATA ACGAGAAGGC GGAGCGTGAA GTAAAAGCAT TGGCAAAACT TGATCATGTA 1140 AATATTGTTC ACTACAATGG CTGTTGGGAT GGATTTGATT ATGATCCTGA GACCAGTGAT 1200 GATTCTCTTG AGAGCAGTGA TTATGATCCT GAGAACAGCA AAAATAGTTC AAGGTCAAAG 1260 ACTARGTGCC TTTTCATCCA AATGGAATTC TGTGATAAAG GGACCTTGGA ACAATGGATT 1320

-112-

	•					
GAAAAAAGAA	GAGGCGAGAA	ACTAGACAAA	GTTTTGGCTT	TGGAACTCTT	TGAACAAATA	1380
ACAAAAGGGG	TGGATTATAT	ACATTCAAAA	AAATTAATTC	ATAGAGATCT	TAAGCCAAGT	1440
AATATATTCT	TAGTAGATAC	AARACAAGTA	AAGATTGGAG	ACTITGGACT	TGTAACATCT	1500
CTGAAAAATG	ATGGAAAGCG	AACAAGGAGT	AGGGGAACTT	TGCGATACAT	GAGCCCAGAA	1560
CAGATTTCTT	CGCAAGACTA	TGGAAAGGAA	GTGGACCTCT	ACGCTTTGGG	GCTAATTCTT	1620
GCTGAACTTC	TTCATGTATG	TGACACTGCT	TTTGAAACAT	CAAAGTTTTT	CACAGACCTA	1680
CGGGATGGCA	TCATCTCAGA	TATATTTGAT	AAAAAAGAAA	AAACTCTTCT	ACAGAAATTA	1740
CTCTCAAAGA	AACCTGAGGA	TCGACCTAAC	ACATCTGAAA	TACTAAGGAC	CTTGACTGTG	1800
TGGAAGAAAA	GCCCAGAGAA	AAATGAACGA	CACACATGTT	AGAGCCCTTC	TGAAAAAGTA	1860
TCCTGCTTCT	GATATGCAGT	TTTCCTTAAA	TTATCTAAAA	TCTGCTAGGG	AATATCAATA	1920
GATATTTACC	TTTTATTTTA	ATGTTTCCTT	TAATTTTTTA	CTATTTTTAC	TAATCTTTCT	1980
GCAGAAACAG	AAAGGTTTTC	TTCTTTTTGC	TTCAAAAACA	TTCTTACATT	TTACTTTTTC	2040
CTGGCTCATC	TCTTTATTTT	TITTTTTTT	TTTTAAAGAC	AGAGTCTCGC	TCTGTTGCCC	210
AGGCTGGAGT	GCAATGACAC	AGTCTTGGCT	CACTGCAACT	TCTGCCTCTT	GGGTTCAAGT	216
GATTCTCCTG	CCTCAGCCTC	CTGAGTAGCT	GGATTACAGG	CATGTGCCAC	CCACCCAACT	222
AATTTTTGTG	TTTTTAATAA	AGACAGGGTT	TCACCATGTT	GGCCAGGCTG	GTCTCAAACT	228
CCTGACCTCA	AGTAATCCAC	CTGCCTCGGC	CTCCCAAAGT	GCTGGGATTA	CAGGGATGAG	234
CCACCGCGCC	CAGCCTCATC	TCTTTGTTCT	AAAGATGGAA	AAACCACCCC	CAAATTTTCT	240
TTTTATACTA	TTAATGAATC	AATCAATTCA	TATCTATTTA	TTAAATTTCT	ACCGCTTTTA	246
GGCCAAAAAA	ATGTAAGATC	GTTCTCTGCC	TCACATAGCT	TACAAGCCAG	CTGGAGAAAT	252
ATGGTACTCA	TTAAAAAAAA	AAAAAAAAAG	TGATGTACAA	cc		256

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:9:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 551 amino acids
 - (B) TYPE: amino acid
 - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:9:

Met Ala Gly Asp Leu Ser Ala Gly Phe Phe Met Glu Glu Leu Asn Thr 1 5 10 15

Tyr Arg Gln Lys Gln Gly Val Val Leu Lys Tyr Gln Glu Leu Pro Asn

30 25 20 Ser Gly Pro Pro His Asp Arg Arg Phe Thr Phe Gln Val Ile Ile Asp Gly Arg Glu Phe Pro Glu Gly Glu Gly Arg Ser Lys Lys Glu Ala Lys Asn Ala Ala Lys Leu Ala Val Glu Ile Leu Asn Lys Glu Lys Lys Ala Val Ser Pro Leu Leu Leu Thr Thr Thr Asn Ser Ser Glu Gly Leu Ser Met Gly Asn Tyr Ile Gly Leu Ile Asn Arg Ile Ala Gln Lys Lys Arg Leu Thr Val Asn Tyr Glu Gln Cys Ala Ser Gly Val His Gly Pro Glu Gly Phe His Tyr Lys Cys Lys Met Gly Gln Lys Glu Tyr Ser Ile Gly Thr Gly Ser Thr Lys Gln Glu Ala Lys Gln Leu Ala Ala Lys Leu Ala Tyr Leu Gln Ile Leu Ser Glu Glu Thr Ser Val Lys Ser Asp Tyr Leu Ser Ser Gly Ser Phe Ala Thr Thr Cys Glu Ser Gln Ser Asn Ser 185 Leu Val Thr Ser Thr Leu Ala Ser Glu Ser Ser Ser Glu Gly Asp Phe Ser Ala Asp Thr Ser Glu Ile Asn Ser Asn Ser Asp Ser Leu Asn Ser 215 Ser Ser Leu Leu Met Asn Gly Leu Arg Asn Asn Gln Arg Lys Ala Lys 230 Arg Ser Leu Ala Pro Arg Phe Asp Leu Pro Asp Met Lys Glu Thr Lys Tyr Thr Val Asp Lys Arg Phe Gly Met Asp Phe Lys Glu Ile Glu Leu Ile Gly Ser Gly Gly Phe Gly Gln Val Phe Lys Ala Lys His Arg Ile Asp Gly Lys Thr Tyr Val Ile Lys Arg Val Lys Tyr Asn Asn Glu Lys Ala Glu Arg Glu Val Lys Ala Leu Ala Lys Leu Asp His Val Asn Ile Val His Tyr Asn Gly Cys Trp Asp Gly Phe Asp Tyr Asp Pro Glu Thr Ser Asp Asp Ser Leu Glu Ser Ser Asp Tyr Asp Pro Glu Asn Ser Lys

PCT/US95/02058 WO 95/22245

-114-

			340					345					350	•	
Asn a	Ser	Ser 355	Arg	Ser	Lys	Thr	Lys 360	Сув	Leu	Phe	Ile	Gln 365	Met	Glu	Phe
Cys	Asp 370	Lys	Gly	Thr	Leu	Glu 375	Gln	Trp	Ile ·	Glu	Lys 380	Arg	Arg	Gly	Glu
Lys : 385	Leu	Asp	Lys	Val	Leu 390	Ala	Leu	Glu	Leu	Phe 395	Glu	Gln	Ile	Thr	Lys 400
Gly	Val	Asp	Tyr	Ile 405	His	Ser	Lys	Lys	Leu 410	Ile	His	Arg	Asp	Leu 415	Lys
Pro	Ser	Asn	Ile 420	Phe	Leu	Val	Asp	Thr 425	Lys	Gln	Val	Lув	Ile 430	Gly	Asp
Phe	Gly	Leu 435	Val	Thr	Ser	Leu	Lys 440	Asn	Asp	Gly	Lys	Arg 445	Thr	Arg	Ser
Lys	Gly 450	Thr	Leu	Arg	Tyr	Met 455	Ser	Pro	Glu	Gln	Ile 460	Ser	Ser	Gln	Asp
Tyr 465	Gly	Lys	Glu	Val	Asp 470	Leu	Tyr	Ala	Leu	Gly 475	Leu	Ile	Leu	Ala	Glu 480
Leu	ŗen	His	Val	Cys 485	Asp	Thr	Ala	Phe	Glu 490	Thr	Ser	Lys	Phe	Phe 495	Thr
Asp	Leu	Arg	Asp 500	Gly	Ile	Ile	Ser	Asp 505	Ile	Phe	Asp	Lys	Lys 510	Glu	Lys
Thr	Leu	Leu 515	Gln	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ser 520	Lys	Lys	Pro	Glu	Asp 525	Arg	Pro	Ası
Thr	Ser 530	Glu	Ile	Leu	Arg	Thr 535	Leu	Thr	Val	Trp	Lys 540	Lys	Ser	Pro	Gli
Lys 545	Asn	Glu	Arg	His	Thr 550										
INFOR	TAMS	ION	FOR	SEQ	ID N	0:10	: .								

- (2)
 - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 1650 base pairs
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single

 - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
 - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:10: AACTGAAACC AACAGCAGTC CAAGCTCAGT CAGCAGAAGA GATAAAAGCA AACAGGTCTG 60 GGAGGCAGTT CTGTTGCCAC TCTCTCCT GTCAATGATG GATCTCAGAA ATACCCCAGC 120 CAAATCTCTG GACAAGTTCA TTGAAGACTA TCTCTTGCCA GACACGTGTT TCCGCATGCA 180

AATCGACCAT	GCCATTGACA	TCATCTGTGG	GTTCCTGAAG	GAAAGGTGCT	TCCGAGGTAG	240
CTCCTACCCT	GTGTGTGTGT	CCAAGGTGGT	AAAGGGTGGC	TCCTCAGGCA	AGGGCACCAC	300
CCTCAGAGGC	CGATCTGACG	CTGACCTGGT	TGTCTTCCTC	AGTCCTCTCA	GCACTTTTCA	360
GGATCAGTTA	AATCGCCGGG	GAGAGTTCAT	CCAGGAAATT	AGGAGACAGC	TGGAAGCCTG	420
TCAAAGAGAG	AGAGCACTTT	CCGTGAAGTT	TGAGGTCCAG	GCTCCACGCT	GGGGCAACCC	480
CCGTGCGCTC	AGCTTCGTAC	TGAGTTCGCT	CCAGCTCGGG	GAGGGGGTGG	AGTTCGATGT	540
GCTGCCTGCC	TTTGATGCCC	TGGGTCAGTT	GACTGGCAGC	TATAAACCTA	ACCCCCAAAT	600
CTATGTCAAG	CTCATCGAGG	AGTGCACCGA	CCTGCAGAAA	GAGGGCGAGT	TCTCCACCTG	660
CTTCACAGAA	CTACAGAGAG	ACTTCCTGAA	GCAGCGCCCC	ACCAAGCTCA	AGAGCCTCAT	720
CCGCCTAGTC	AAGCACTGGT	ACCAAAATTG	TAAGAAGAAG	CTTGGGAAGC	TGCCACCTCA	780
GTATGCCCTG	GAGCTCCTGA	CGGTCTATGC	TTGGGAGCGA	GGGAGCATGA	AAACACATTT	840
CAACACAGCC	CAAGGATTTC	GGACGGTCTT	GGAATTÄGTC	ATAAACTACC	AGCAACTCTG	900
CATCTACTGG	ACAAAGTATT	ATGACTTTAA	AAACCCCATT	ATTGAAAAGT	ACCTGAGAAG	960
GCAGCTCACG	AAACCCAGGC	CTGTGATCCT	GGACCCGGCG	GACCCTACAG	GAAACTTGGG	1020
TGGTGGAGAC	CCAAAGGGTT	GGAGGCAGCT	GGCACAAGAG	GCTGAGGCCT	GGCTGAATTA	1080
CCCATGCTTT	AAGAATTGGG	ATGGGTCCCC	AGTGAGCTCC	TGGATTCTGC	TGGCTGAAAG	1140
CAACAGTACA	GACGATGAGA	CCGACGATCC	CAGGACGTAT	CAGAAATATG	GTTACATTGG	1200
AACACATGAG	TACCCTCATT	TCTCTCATAG	ACCCAGCACG	CTCCAGGCAG	CATCCACCCC	1260
ACAGGC AGAA	GAGGACTGGA	CCTGCACCAT	CCTCTGAATG	CCAGTGCATC	TTGGGGGAAA	1320
GGGCTCCAGT	GTTATCTGGA	CCAGTTCCTT	CATTTTCAGG	TGGGACTCTT	GATCCAGAGA	1380
AGACAAAGCT	CCTCAGTGAG	CTGGTGTATA	ATCCAAGACA	GAACCCAAGT	CTCCTGACTC	1440
CTGGCCTTCT	ATGCCCTCTA	TCCTATCATA	GATAACATTC	TCCACAGCCT	CACTTCATTC	1500
CACCTATTCT	CTGAAAATAT	TCCCTGAGAG	AGAACAGAGA	GATTTAGATA	AGAGAATGAA	1560
ATTCCAGCCT	TGACTTTCTT	CTGTGCACCT	GATGGGAGGG	TAATGTCTAA	TGTATTATCA	1620
ATAACAATAA	AAATAAAGCA	AATACCAAAA				1650

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:11:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

 (A) LENGTH: 400 amino acids
 (B) TYPE: amino acid
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:11: Met Met Asp Leu Arg Asn Thr Pro Ala Lys Ser Leu Asp Lys Phe Ile Glu Asp Tyr Leu Leu Pro Asp Thr Cys Phe Arg Met Gln Ile Asp His 20 25 30 Ala Ile Asp Ile Ile Cys Gly Phe Leu Lys Glu Arg Cys Phe Arg Gly Ser Ser Tyr Pro Val Cys Val Ser Lys Val Val Lys Gly Gly Ser Ser Gly Lys Gly Thr Thr Leu Arg Gly Arg Ser Asp Ala Asp Leu Val Val Phe Leu Ser Pro Leu Thr Thr Phe Gln Asp Gln Leu Asn Arg Arg Gly Glu Phe Thr Gln Glu Ile Arg Arg Gln Leu Glu Ala Cys Gln Arg Glu Arg Ala Leu Ser Val Lys Phe Glu Val Gln Ala Pro Arg Trp Gly Asn 120 Pro Arg Ala Leu Ser Phe Val Leu Ser Ser Leu Gln Leu Gly Glu Gly Val Glu Phe Asp Val Leu Pro Ala Phe Asp Ala Leu Gly Gln Leu Thr 150 Gly Ser Tyr Lys Pro Asn Pro Gln Ile Tyr Val Lys Leu Ile Glu Glu Cys Thr Asp Leu Gln Lys Glu Gly Glu Phe Ser Thr Cys Gly Thr Glu Leu Gln Arg Asp Phe Leu Lys Gln Arg Pro Thr Lys Leu Lys Ser Leu Ile Arg Leu Val Lys His Trp Thr Gln Asn Cys Lys Lys Leu Gly Lys Leu Pro Pro Gln Tyr Ala Leu Glu Leu Leu Thr Val Tyr Ala Trp 235 Glu Arg Gly Ser Met Lys Thr His Phe Asn Thr Ala Gln Gly Phe Arg Thr Val Leu Glu Leu Val Ile Asn Tyr Gln Gln Leu Cys Ile Tyr Trp Ile Lys Tyr Tyr Asp Phe Lys Asn Pro Ile Ile Glu Lys Tyr Leu Arg 275 280 285 280 Arg Gln Leu Thr Lys Pro Arg Pro Val Ile Leu Lys Pro Ala Asp Pro

	290					295					300				
Thr 305	Gly	Asn	Leu	Gly	Gly 310	Gly	Asp	Pro	Lys	Gly 315	Trp	Arg	Gln	Leu	Ala 328
Gln	Glu	Ala	Glu	Ala 325	Trp	Leu	Asn	Tyr	Pro 330	Cys	Phe	Lys	Asn	Trp 335	Asp
Gly	Ser	Pro	Val 340	Ser	Ser	Trp	Ile	Leu 345	Leu	Ala	Glu	Ser	Asn 350	Ser	Thi
Asp	Asp	Glu 355	Thr	Asp	Asp	Pro	Arg 360	Thr	Tyr	Gln	Lys	Tyr 365	Gly	Tyr	Ile
Gly	Thr 370	His	Glu	Tyr	Pro	His 375	Phe	Ser	His	Arg	Pro 380	Ser	Thr	Leu	Glr
Ala 385	Ala	Ser	Thr	Pro	Gln 390	Ala	Glu	Glu	Asp	Trp 395	Thr	Cys	Thr	Ile	Le:

-118-

The present invention may, of course, be carried out in other specific ways than those herein set forth without departing from the spirit essential characteristics of the invention. example, the nucleotide sequences disclosed herein may be combined with other nucleotide sequences to generate heterologous nucleotide sequences for introduction into the genomes of plants to form The present embodiments are, transgenic plants. therefore, to be considered in all respects as illustrative and not restrictive and all changes coming within the meaning and equivalency range of the appended claims are intended to be embraced herein.

Having described our invention, we claim:

-119-

- 1. A transgenic plant all of whose cells contain at least one nucleotide sequence introduced into said transgenic plant, or ancestor of said transgenic plant, said introduced nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence having antiviral activity for conferring to the transgenic plant immunity or resistance against viral infection.
 - 2. A transgenic plant of claim 1, said nucleotide sequence includes the nucleotides designated as 1-2223 in Table 1 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-dependent RNase.
 - 3. A transgenic plant of claim 1, said nucleotide sequence being selected from a group consisting of nucleotides designated as 1-2037, 1-1968, 1-1858, 1-1546, 1-1422, 1-1210, 1-1095, 1-1028 and 1-884 in Table 2.
 - 4. A transgenic plant of claim 1, said nucleotide sequence includes the nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR.

-120-

- 5. A transgenic plant of claim 1, said nucleotide sequence includes the nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase.
- 6. A transgenic plant of claim 1, said amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A-dependent RNase.
- 7. A transgenic plant of claim 1, said amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A synthetase.
- 8. A transgenic plant of claim 1, said amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR.
- 9. A transgenic plant of claim 1, said amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A-dependent RNase, said nucleotide sequence further encoding a second amino acid sequence, said second amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A synthetase.

- A transgenic plant of claim 9, said nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2223 in Table 1 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial 2-5A-dependent RNase sequence for nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the sequence partial coding or complete 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase.
- nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase and nucleotides selected from the group consisting of nucleotides designated as 1-2037, 1-1968, 1-1858, 1-1546, 1-1422, 1-1210, 1-1095, 1-1028 and 1-884 in Table 2.
- 12. A transgenic plant of claim 9, said nucleotide sequence further encoding a third amino acid sequence, said third amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR.

-122-

A transgenic tobacco plant of claim 12, 13. sequence including nucleotides nucleotide said designated as 1-2223 in Table 1 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-dependent RNase, nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the sequence for partial coding complete or 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase and nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of said nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR.

- nucleotide sequence including nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase, nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR and nucleotides selected from the group of nucleotides designated as 1-2037, 1-1968, 1-1858, 1-1546, 1-1422, 1-1210, 1-1095, 1-1028, and 1-884 in Table 2.
- A transgenic plant of claim 1, said amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A synthetase, said nucleotide sequence further encoding a second amino acid sequence, said amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR.

PCT/US95/02058

- nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase and nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of said nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR or the double stranded RNA binding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR.
- 17. A transgenic plant of claim 1, said amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A-dependent RNase, said nucleotide sequence further encoding a second amino acid sequence, said amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR.

-125-

- 18. A transgenic plant of claim 17, said nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2223 in Table 1 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-dependent RNase and designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR.
- 19. A transgenic plant of claim 17, said nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR and nucleotides selected from a group consisting of nucleotides designated as 1-2037, 1-1968, 1-1858, 1-1546, 1-1422, 1-1210, 1-1095, 1-1028 and 1-884 in Table 2.
- 20. A transgenic plant of claim 1, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

-126-

- 21. A transgenic plant of claim 2, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 22. A transgenic plant of claim 3, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 23. A transgenic plant of claim 4, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 24. A transgenic plant of claim 5, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

- 25. A transgenic plant of claim 6, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 26. A transgenic plant of claim 7, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 27. A transgenic plant of claim 8, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 28. A transgenic plant of claim 9, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

- 29. A transgenic plant of claim 12, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 30. A transgenic plant of claim 15, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 31. A transgenic plant of claim 17, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

-129-

- 32. A transgenic tobacco plant all of whose cells contain a nucleotide sequence introduced into said transgenic tobacco plant, or an ancestor of said transgenic tobacco plant, said nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A-dependent RNase.
- 33. A transgenic tobacco plant of claim 32, said nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2223 in Table 1 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-dependent RNase.
- A transgenic tobacco plant of claim 32, said nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides selected from the group of nucleotides designated as 1-2037, 1-1968, 1-1858, 1-1546, 1-1422, 1-1210, 1-1095, 1-1028 and 1-884 in Table 2.

-130-

- 35. A transgenic tobacco plant all of whose cells contain a nucleotide sequence introduced into said transgenic tobacco plant, or an ancestor of said transgenic tobacco plant, said nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A-synthetase.
- 36. A transgenic tobacco plant of claim 35, said nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase.

PCT/US95/02058

- 37. A transgenic tobacco plant all of whose cells contain a nucleotide sequence introduced into said transgenic tobacco plant, or an ancestor of said transgenic tobacco plant, said nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR.
- 38. A transgenic tobacco plant of claim 37, said nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR.

- A transgenic plant of claim 1, 39. transgenic plant all of whose cells contain at least three nucleotide sequences, each said nucleotide sequence being introduced into said transgenic plant, or an ancestor of said transgenic plant, said first introduced nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to introduced second RNase, said 2-5A-dependent nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence identical to having activity similar or and said third introduced nucleotide synthetase, sequence encoding an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR.
- 40. A transgenic plant of claim 39, said transgenic plant being a transgenic tobacco plant.
- A transgenic plant of claim 39, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

-133-

- A transgenic plant of claim 39, said first nucleotide sequence including nucleotides designated as 1-2223 in Table I or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-dependent RNase.
- A transgenic plant of claim 42, said second nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase and said third nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR.
- A transgenic plant of claim 39, said first nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides selected from a group consisting of nucleotides designated as 1-2037, 1-1968, 1-1858, 1-1546, 1-1422, 1-1210, 1-1095, 1-1028 and 1-884 in Table 2.

-134-

- A transgenic plant of claim 44, said second 45. nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase, and said third nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of said nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or double partial coding sequence for or the PKR stranded RNA binding domain of PKR.
- 46. A transgenic plant of claim 42, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 47. A transgenic plant of claim 43, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

- 48. A transgenic plant of claim 44, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 49. A transgenic plant of claim 45, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

-136-

- A transgenic plant of claim 1, 50. transgenic plant all of whose cells contain at least nucleotide nucleotide each said sequences, sequence being introduced into said transgenic plant, or an ancestor of said transgenic plant, said first introduced nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A-dependent RNase, and said second introduced nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence activity similar identical to having or synthetase.
- 51. A transgenic plant of claim 50, said transgenic plant being a transgenic tobacco plant.
- 52. A transgenic plant of claim 50, said first nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2223 in Table 1 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-dependent RNase.

PCT/US95/02058

WO 95/22245

-137-

- A transgenic plant of claim 52, said second 53. nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase.
- A transgenic plant of claim 50, said first 54. nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides selected from a group consisting of nucleotides designated as 1-2037, 1-1968, 1-1858, 1-1546, 1-1422, 1-1210, 1-1095, 1-1028 and 1-884 in Table 2.
- A transgenic plant of claim 54, said second 55. nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase.
- A transgenic plant of claim 50, said 56. transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

-138-

- 57. A transgenic plant of claim 52, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 58. A transgenic plant of claim 53, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 59. A transgenic plant of claim 54, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 60. A transgenic plant of claim 55, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

- A transgenic plant of claim 61. transgenic plant all of whose cells contain at least said nucleotide each nucleotide sequences, two sequence being introduced into said transgenic plant, or an ancestor of said transgenic plant, said first introduced nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR, introduced nucleotide second and said encoding an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A synthetase.
- 62. A transgenic plant of claim 61, said transgenic plant being a transgenic tobacco plant.
- 63. A transgenic plant of claim 61, said first nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of said nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR and said second nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase.

-140-

- A transgenic plant of claim 61, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 65. A transgenic plant of claim 63, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

- transgenic plant of claim 1, said transgenic plant all of whose cells contain at least two nucleotide sequences, each said nucleotide sequence being introduced into said transgenic plant, or an ancestor of said transgenic plant, said first introduced nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A-dependent RNase and said second introduced nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR.
- 67. A transgenic plant of claim 66, said transgenic plant being a transgenic tobacco plant.
- A transgenic plant of claim 66, said first nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2223 in Table 1 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-dependent RNase.
- A transgenic plant of claim 68, said second nucleotide sequence including nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR.

-142-

- 70. A transgenic plant of claim 66, said first nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides selected from a group consisting of nucleotides designated as 1-2037, 1-1968, 1-1858, 1-1546, 1-1422, 1-1210, 1-1095, 1-1028 and 1-884 in Table 2.
- 71. A transgenic plant of claim 70, said second nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR.
- 72. A transgenic plant of claim 66, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 73. A transgenic plant of claim 68, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

-143-

- 74. A transgenic plant of claim 69, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
 - 75. A transgenic plant of claim 70, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.
- 76. A transgenic plant of claim 71, said transgenic plant being selected from the group of transgenic plants consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

-144-

- 77. A plant transformation vector which comprises a nucleotide sequence which encodes an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A-dependent RNase.
- 78. A plant transformation vector of claim 77, said nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2223 in Table 1 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-dependent RNase.
- 79. A plant transformation vector of claim 77, said nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides selected from the group consisting of nucleotides designated as 1-2037, 1-1968, 1-1858, 1-1546, 1-1422, 1-1210, 1-1095, q-1028 and 1-884 in Table 2.
- 80. A plant transformation vector of claim 77, said vector being plasmid pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNA sense.
- 81. A plant cell containing said plant transformation vector of claim 77.
- 82. A plant cell of claim 81, said plant transformation vector being plasmid pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase sense.

-145-

- 83. A plant cell of claim 81, said plant cell being a tobacco plant cell.
- 84. A differentiated tobacco plant comprising said tobacco plant cell of claim 83.
- 85. A differentiated tobacco plant of claim 84, said plant transformation vector being plasmid pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase sense.
- 86. A plant cell of claim 81, said plant cell being selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub plant cells.
- 87. A bacterial cell containing said plant transformation vector of claim 77.
- 88. A bacterial cell of claim 87, said bacterial cell being an Argobacterium tumefaciens bacterial cell.

-146-

- 89. A plant transformation vector which comprises a nucleotide sequence which encodes an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR.
- 90. A plant transformation vector of claim 89, said nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-2562 in FIG. 18 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for PKR or the double stranded RNA binding domain of PKR.
- 91. A plant transformation vector of claim 89, said vector being plasmid pAM943:PK68.
- 92. A plant cell containing said plant transformation vector of claim 89.
- 93. A plant cell of claim 92, said plant cell being a tobacco plant cell.
- 94. A tobacco plant comprising said tobacco plant cell of claim 93.
- 95. A tobacco plant of claim 94, said plant transformation vector being plasmid pAM943:PK68.

96. A plant cell of claim 92, said plant cell being selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub plant cells.

-148-

- 97. A plant transformation vector which comprises a nucleotide sequence which encodes an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A synthetase.
- 98. A plant transformation vector of claim 97, said nucleotide sequence includes nucleotides designated as 1-1650 in FIG. 20 or any part of this nucleotide sequence which contains the complete or partial coding sequence for 2-5A-synthetase or the double stranded RNA binding domain of 2-5A-synthetase.
- 99. A plant transformation vector of claim 97, said vector being plasmid pAM943:2-5A synthetase.
- 100. A plant cell containing said plant transformation vector of claim 97.
- 101. A plant cell of claim 100, said plant cell being a tobacco plant cell.
- 102. A plant cell of claim 100, said plant cell being selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub plant cells.

- 103. A tobacco plant comprising said tobacco plant cell of claim 101.
- 104. A tobacco plant of claim 94, said plant transformation vector being plasmid pAM943:synthetase.
- 105. A bacterial cell containing said plant transformation vector of claim 97.
- 106. A bacterial cell of claim 105, said bacterial cell being an Argobacterium tumefaciens bacterial cell.

-150-

- 107. A plant cell of claim 81, said plant cell containing a second plant transformation vector which comprises a nucleotide sequence which encodes an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A synthetase.
- 108. A plant cell of claim 107, said plant cell containing a third plant transformation vector which comprises a nucleotide sequence which encodes an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR.
- 109. A plant cell of claim 107, said plant cell being a tobacco plant cell.
- 110. A plant cell of claim 108, said plant cell being a tobacco plant cell.
- 111. A plant cell of claim 107, said plant cell being selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub plant cells.

-151-

- 112. A plant cell of claim 108, said plant cell being selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub plant cells.
- 113. A bacterial cell containing said plant transformation vector and said second plant transformation vector of claim 107.
 - 114. A bacterial cell of claim 113, said bacterial cell being an Argobacterium tumefaciens bacterial cell.
 - 115. A bacterial cell containing said plant transformation vector, said second plant transformation vector and said third plant transformation vector of claim 108.
 - 116. A bacterial cell of claim 114, said bacterial cell being an Argobacterium tumefaciens bacterial cell.
 - 117. A transgenic plant comprising said tobacco plant cell of claim 109.

-152-

- 118. A transgenic plant comprising said tobacco plant cell of claim 110.
- 119. A transgenic plant comprising said plant cell of claim 31.
- 120. A transgenic plant comprising said plant cell of claim 109.
- 121. A transgenic plant comprising said plant cell of claim 110.
- 122. A transgenic plant comprising said plant cell of claim 111.
- 123. A transgenic plant comprising said plant cell of claim 112.

- 124. A method for producing genetically transformed plants which are resistant or immune to infection by a virus, said method comprises the steps of:
- a.) inserting into the genome of a plant cell of a plant susceptible to a virus a construct having a nucleotide sequence which encodes for an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A-dependent RNase;
 - b.) obtaining a transformed plant cell; and
- c.) regenerating from the transformed plant cell a genetically transformed plant which expresses the amino acid sequence encoded by the construct.
- 125. A method of claim 124, said method including the further step of inserting into said genome of said plant cell a second construct having a nucleotide sequence which encodes for an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A synthetase.

-154-

- 126. A method of claim 125, said method including the further step of inserting into said genome of said plant cell a second construct having a nucleotide sequence which encodes for an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A synthetase.
- 127. A method of claim 124, said method including the further step of inserting into said genome of said plant cell a second construct having a nucleotide sequence which encodes for an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR.

- 128. A method for producing genetically transformed plants which are resistant or immune to infection by a virus, said method comprises the steps of:
- a.) inserting into the genome of a plant cell of a plant susceptible to a virus a construct having a nucleotide sequence which encodes for an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR;
 - b.) obtaining a transformed plant cell; and
- c.) regenerating from the transformed plant cell a genetically transformed plant which expresses the amino acid sequence encoded by the construct.
- 129. A method of claim 128, said method including the further step of inserting into said genome of said plant cell a second construct having a nucleotide sequence which encodes for an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A synthetase.

- 130. A method for producing genetically transformed plants which are resistant or immune to infection by a virus, said method comprises the steps of:
- a.) inserting into the genome of a plant cell of a plant susceptible to a virus a construct having a nucleotide sequence which encodes for an amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A synthetase;
 - b.) obtaining a transformed plant cell; and
- c.) regenerating from the transformed plant cell a genetically transformed plant which expresses the amino acid sequence encoded by the construct.
- 131. A method of claim 124 in which the plant is a tobacco plant.
- 132. A method of claim 125 in which the plant is a tobacco plant.
- 133. A method of claim 126 in which the plant is a tobacco plant.
- 134. A method of claim 127 in which the plant is a tobacco plant.

- 135. A method of claim 128 in which the plant is a tobacco plant.
- 136. A method of claim 129 in which the plant is a tobacco plant.
- 137. A method of claim 130 in which the plant is a tobacco plant.
- 138. A method of claim 124 in which the plant is selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, flower, tree, grass, weed and shrub plants.
- 139. A method of claim 125 in which the plant is selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, flower, tree, grass, weed and shrub plants.
- 140. A method of claim 126 in which the plant is selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, flower, tree, grass, weed and shrub plants.

-158-

- 141. A method of claim 127 in which the plant is selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, flower, tree, grass, weed and shrub plants.
- 142. A method of claim 128 in which the plant is selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, flower, tree, grass, weed and shrub plants.
- 143. A method of claim 129 in which the plant is selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, flower, tree, grass, weed and shrub plants.
- 144. A method of claim 130 in which the plant is selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, flower, tree, grass, weed and shrub plants.

-159-

- 145. A method for producing genetically transformed plants, which are resistant or immune to infection by a virus, said method comprises the steps of:
- a.) inserting into the genome of a plant cell of a plant susceptible to a virus a nucleotide sequence which encodes for an amino acid sequence having the ability to inhibit or interfere with viral replication;
 - b.) obtaining a transformed plant cell; and
- c.) regenerating from the transformed plant cell a genetically transformed plant which expresses the amino acid sequence encoded by the nucleotide sequence.
- 146. A method of claim 145, the amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A-dependent RNase.
 - 147. A method of claim 145, the amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to 2-5A-synthetase.
 - 148. A method of claim 145, the amino acid sequence having activity similar or identical to PKR.

-160-

- 149. A transgenic plant all of whose cells contain a nucleotide sequence introduced into said transgenic plant, or an ancestor of said transgenic plant, said introduced nucleotide sequence encoding an antisense 2-5A-dependent RNase amino acid sequence.
- 150. A plant transformation vector which comprises said nucleotide sequence of claim 149.
- 151. A plant transformation vector of claim 150, said plant transformation vector being plasmid pAM943:2-5A-dep. RNase antisense.
- 152. A plant transformation vector of claim 150, said plant transformation vector being plasmid pAMB22:2-5A-dep. RNase antisense.
- 153. A construct which comprises said nucleotide sequence of claim 149, said construct being the construct as described in FIG. 13 D/a.
- 154. A construct which comprises said nucleotide sequence of claim 149, said construct being the construct as described in FIG. 13E.

WO 95/22245

-161-

- 155. A plant cell containing said plant transformation vector of claim 150.
- 156. A plant cell of claim 155, said plant cell being a tobacco plant cell.
- 157. A plant cell of claim 155, said plant cell being selected from the group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub plant cells.

-162-

- 158. A bacterial cell containing said plant transformation vector of claim 150.
- 159. A bacterial cell of claim 158, said bacterial cell being an Argobacterium tumefaciens bacterial cell.
- 160. A transgenic plant of claim 149, said transgenic plant being a tobacco plant.
- 161. A transgenic plant of claim 149, said transgenic plant being selected from a group consisting of vegetable, fruit, grain, tree, flower, grass, weed and shrub transgenic plants.

162. An isolated nucleotide sequence encoding an amino acid sequence having human 2-5A-dependent RNAse activity, or an active fragment or analog thereof, said nucleotide sequence being identified as SEQ ID NO:3: and comprising:

ATG GAG AGC AGG GAT CAT AAC AAC CCC CAG GAG GGA CCC ACG TCC 45 TCC AGC GGT AGA AGG GCT GCA GTG GAA GAC AAT CAC TTG CTG ATT 90 AAA GCT GTT CAA AAC GAA GAT GTT GAC CTG GTC CAG CAA TTG CTG 135 GAA GGT GGA GCC AAT GTT AAT TTC CAG GAA GAG GAA GGG GGC TGG 180 ACA CCT CTG CAT AAC GCA GTA CAA ATG AGC AGG GAG GAC ATT GTG 225 GAA CTT CTG CTT CGT CAT GGT GCT GAC CCT GTT CTG AGG AAG AAG 270 AAT GGG GCC ACG CCT TTT ATC CTC GCA GCG ATT GCG GGG AGC GTG 315 AAG CTG CTG AAA CTT TTC CTT TCT AAA GGA GCA GAT GTC AAT GAG 360 TGT GAT TTT TAT GGC TTC ACA GCC TTC ATG GAA GCC GCT GTG TAT 405 GGT AAG GTC AAA GCC CTA AAA TTC CTT TAT AAG AGA GGA GCA AAT 450 GTG AAT TTG AGG CGA AAG ACA AAG GAG GAT CAA GAG CGG CTG AGG 495 AAA GGA GGG GCC ACA GCT CTC ATG GAC GCT GCT GAA AAA GGA CAC 540 GTA GAG GTC TTG AAG ATT CTC CTT GAT GAG ATG GGG GCA GAT GTA 585 AAC GCC TGT GAC AAT ATG GGC AGA AAT GCC TTG ATC CAT GCT CTC 630 CTG AGC TCT GAC GAT AGT GAT GTG GAG GCT ATT ACG CAT CTG CTG 675 CTG GAT CAT GGG GCT GAT GTC AAT GTG AGG GGA GAA AGA GGG AAG 720 ACT CCC CTG ATC CTG GCA GTG GAG AAG AAG CAC TTG GGT TTG GTG 765 CAG AGG CTT CTG GAG CAA GAG CAC ATA GAG ATT AAT GAC ACA GAC 810 AGT GAT GGC AAA ACA GCA CTG CTG CTT GCT GTT GAA CTC AAA CTG 855 AAG AAA ATC GCC GAG TTG CTG TGC AAA CGT GGA GCC AGT ACA GAT 900 TGT GGG GAT CTT GTT ATG ACA GCG AGG CGG AAT TAT GAC CAT TCC 945 CTT GTG AAG GTT CTT CTC TCT CAT GGA GCC AAA GAA GAT TTT CAC 990 CCT CCT GCT GAA GAC TGG AAG CCT CAG AGC TCA CAC TGG GGG GCA 1035 GCC CTG AAG GAT CTC CAC AGA ATA TAC CGC CCT ATG ATT GGC AAA 1080 CTC AAG TTC TTT ATT GAT GAA AAA TAC AAA ATT GCT GAT ACT TCA 1125 GAA GGA GGC ATC TAC CTG GGG TTC TAT GAG AAG CAA GAA GTA GCT 1170 GTG AAG ACG TTC TGT GAG GGC AGC CCA CGT GCA CAG CGG GAA GTC 1215 TCT TGT CTG CAA AGC AGC CGA GAG AAC AGT CAC TTG GTG ACA TTC 1260 TAT GGG AGT GAG AGC CAC AGG GGC CAC TTG TTT GTG TGT GTC ACC 1305 CTC TGT GAG CAG ACT CTG GAA GCG TGT TTG GAT GTG CAC AGA GGG 1350 GAA GAT GTG GAA AAT GAG GAA GAT GAA TTT GCC CGA AAT GTC CTG 1395 TCA TCT ATA TTT AAG GCT GTT CAA GAA CTA CAC TTG TCC TGT GGA 1440 TAC ACC CAC CAG GAT CTG CAA CCA CAA AAC ATC TTA ATA GAT TCT 1485 AAG AAA GCT GCT CAC CTG GCA GAT TTT GAT AAG AGC ATC AAG TGG 1530 GCT GGA GAT CCA CAG GAA GTC AAG AGA GAT CTA GAG GAC CTT GGA 1575 CGG CTG GTC CTC TAT GTG GTA AAG AAG GGA AGC ATC TCA TTT GAG 1620

```
        2001
        400
        700
        400
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700
        700</t
```

MO 62/33342 LCT/US95/02058

-79T-

-165-

163. An amino acid sequence having human 2-5A-dependent RNAse activity, or an active fragment or analog thereof, said amino acid sequence being identified as SEQ ID NO:4: and comprising:

Met Glu Ser Arg Asp His Asn Asn Pro Glu Glu Gly Pro Thr Ser 15 Ser Ser Gly Arg Arg Ala Ala Val Glu Asp Asn His Leu Leu Ile 30 Lys Ala Val Gln Asn Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Val Gln Gln Leu Leu 45 Glu Gly Gly Ala Asn Val Asn Phe Gln Glu Glu Glu Gly Gly Trp 60 Thr Pro Leu His Asn Ala Val Gln Met Ser Arg Glu Asp Ile Val 75 Glu Leu Leu Leu Arg His Gly Ala Asp Pro Val Leu Arg Lys Lys 90 Asn Gly Ala Thr Pro Phe Ile Leu Ala Ala Ile Ala Gly Ser Val 105 Lys Leu Leu Lys Leu Phe Leu Ser Lys Gly Ala Asp Val Asn Glu 120 Cys Asp Phe Tyr Gly Phe Thr Ala Phe Met Glu Ala Ala Val Tyr 135 Gly Lys Val Lys Ala Leu Lys Phe Leu Tyr Lys Arg Gly Ala Asn 150 Val Asn Leu Arg Arg Lys Thr Lys Glu Asp Gln Glu Arg Leu Arg 165 Lys Gly Gly Ala Thr Ala Leu Met Asp Ala Ala Glu Lys Gly His 180 Val Glu Val Leu Lys Ile Leu Leu Asp Glu Met Gly Ala Asp Val 195 Asn Ala Cys Asp Asn Met Gly Arg Asn Ala Leu Ile His Ala Leu 210 Leu Ser Ser Asp Asp Ser Asp Val Glu Ala Ile Thr His Leu Leu 225 Leu Asp His Gly Ala Asp Val Asn Val Arg Gly Glu Arg Gly Lys 240 Thr Pro Leu Ile Leu Ala Val Glu Lys Lys His Leu Gly Leu Val 255 Gln Arg Leu Leu Glu Gln Glu His Ile Glu Ile Asn Asp Thr Asp 270 Ser Asp Gly Lys Thr Ala Leu Leu Leu Ala Val Glu Leu Lys Leu 285 Lys Lys Ile Ala Glu Leu Leu Cys Lys Arg Gly Ala Ser Thr Asp 300 Cys Gly Asp Leu Val Met Thr Ala Arg Arg Asn Tyr Asp His Ser 315 Leu Val Lys Val Leu Leu Ser His Gly Ala Lys Glu Asp Phe His 330 Pro Pro Ala Glu Asp Trp Lys Pro Gln Ser Ser His Trp Gly Ala 345 Ala Leu Lys Asp Leu His Arg Ile Tyr Arg Pro Met Ile Gly Lys 360 Leu Lys Phe Phe Ile Asp Glu Lys Tyr Lys Ile Ala Asp Thr Ser 375 Glu Gly Gly Ile Tyr Leu Gly Phe Tyr Glu Lys Gln Glu Val Ala 390 Val Lys Thr Phe Cys Glu Gly Ser Pro Arg Ala Gln Arg Glu Val 405 Ser Cys Leu Gln Ser Ser Arg Glu Asn Ser His Leu Val Thr Phe 420 Tyr Gly Ser Glu Ser His Arg Gly His Leu Phe Val Cys Val Thr 435 Leu Cys Glu Gln Thr Leu Glu Ala Cys Leu Asp Val His Arg Gly 450 Glu Asp Val Glu Asn Glu Glu Asp Glu Phe Ala Arg Asn Val Leu 465 Ser Ser Ile Phe Lys Ala Val Gln Glu Leu His Leu Ser Cys Gly 480 Tyr Thr His Gln Asp Leu Gln Pro Gln Asn Ile Leu Ile Asp Ser 495 Lys Lys Ala Ala His Leu Ala Asp Phe Asp Lys Ser Ile Lys Trp 510 Ala Gly Asp Pro Gln Glu Val Lys Arg Asp Leu Glu Asp Leu Gly 525 Arg Leu Val Leu Tyr Val Val Lys Lys Gly Ser Ile Ser Phe Glu 540 Asp Leu Lys Ala Gln Ser Asn Glu Glu Val Val Gln Leu Ser Pro 555

PCT/US95/02058

Asp Glu Glu Thr Lys Asp Leu Ile His Arg Leu Gly His Pro Gly 570 Glu His Val Arg Asp Cys Leu Ser Asp Leu Leu Gly His Pro Phe 585 Phe Trp Thr Trp Glu Ser Arg Tyr Arg Thr Leu Arg Asn Val Gly 600 Asn Glu Ser Asp Ile Lys Thr Arg Lys Ser Glu Ser Glu Ile Leu 615 Arg Leu Leu Gln Pro Gly Pro Ser Glu His Ser Lys Ser Phe Asp 630 Lys Trp Thr Thr Lys Ile Asn Glu Cys Val Met Lys Lys Met Asn 645 Lys Phe Tyr Glu Lys Arg Gly Asn Phe Tyr Gln Asn Thr Val Gly 660 Asp Leu Leu Lys Phe Ile Arg Asn Leu Gly Glu His Ile Asp Glu 675 Glu Lys His Lys Lys Met Lys Lys Leu Lys Ile Gly Glu His Ile Asp Glu 675 Lys Phe Gln Lys Thr Phe Pro Asp Leu Val Ile Tyr Val Tyr Thr 705 Lys Leu Gln Asn Thr Glu Tyr Arg Lys His Phe Pro Gln Thr His 720 Ser Pro Asn Lys Pro Gln Cys Asp Gly Ala Gly Gly Ala Ser Gly 735 Leu Ala Ser Pro Gly Cys

THE 2-5A SYSTEM

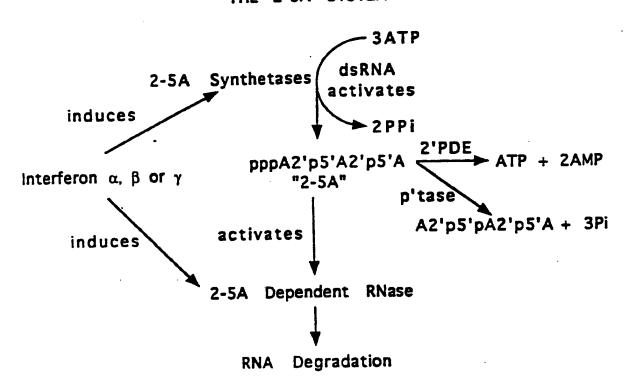


FIG. 1

2/22



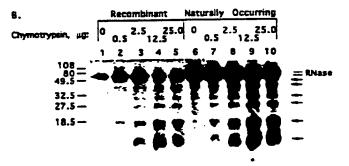


FIG. 2

2137

1005 ... Higgill 2495 to ATG ope day day top the day out out and for the and the the the day was also also have the the the the same that are the the the the CLT COT CT CAL CET OFF CTD AND AND AND AND ONE CET OFF THY AND CET CET.

THE STY ALE AND PTO YEL LOS AND LOS AND CET ALE THY LOS AND CET. , thus does the hale and color color hale cut color co the out the has let cit cit day has and one die tot out has des the Gir thi law iyo lio haw ion and the tot tip his and the has his des CAL SAS DEC ATE MES ATT ART SAC ASD SAC ART SAT SAC ALL ASD SEE DIES OF SAC ASD SAC AND SAC ASD SAC AND SAC ASD SAC AS 100 THE DESCRIPTION OF THE PERSON OF THE DESCRIPTION OF THE SECTION OF THE SE GAL GOD TOY THE MAY STO CALL AND SON GAL GAY GOD GAL ANY GAS GAY GAS THY Glo Ale Gyo Lase Any Yel Fire Any Gly Glo Any Yel Glo and Sto Glo Any Glo Fin 1.044 530 MY CUT MY CTC TTC CAT MIT COM CAN CAT STE AND CAC Like may arm two fine for the Cay Clu mar tal any cap ATT THE STE THE AND AND ETH WAS AND AND THE WAS THE AND AND CIT THE The THY WIL THY THY LIPS Law Glin AND THY Gir THY AND LIPS HAS SING SING SING 2364 738 44 AM 2047 2042 2617 2617 2617 2712 2617

F.1G. 3

•			•																				•		
	09	09	120	120	180	180	340	340	300	568	360	359	430	419	. 08	478	240	538	009	598	629	658	719	619	
PK homology-	VOOLLEGGAN VNFOEEEGGW	VQQLLEKGAD ANACEDTWGW	IAGSVKLIKL FLSKGADVNE	I OCOVELLEI LESCGADVNE	RLRKGGAT ALMDAAEKGH	II IIII III IIIIIII RLKQGGAT ALMSAAEKGH	THLLLDHON DVNVROEROK	ISILIQHON DVNVROEROK	ELKLKKIAE LLCKROASTD	DKQLKEIVQ LLLEKGA-DK	HEI	SRWCTALKSL HSHTRPMICK	GREVSCLQS SRENSHLVTF	CKEVSCIRD CADHSNIVAE	RNVLSSIFK AVQELHLSCQ	HSILLSIFE GVOKENLII-G	EDLORLVLY VVKKOBISFE	LEDIGRLVLY VVMKGEIPFE	LCHPFFWTWE SRYRTLRNVG	4	HKKMNKFYEK R-GNFYONTV	I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I	VIYVYTKLON TEYRKHFPOT		
Cys-rich- ZZZ	금		TPLHNAVOMS REDIVELLLR HGADPVLRKK NGATLFILAA IA		EAAVYGKVKA LKFLYKRGAN VNLRRKTKED QERLRKGGAT ALMDAAEKGH	CDENGFTAFM BAAERGNAEA LRFLFAKGAN VNLRRGTTKD KRRLKQGGAT ALMSAAEKGH	IAL LESDDSDVEA	LEVLRILLIND HKAEVDARDH HGRNALIRTL LAMDCENVER ITSILIQHGA DVNVRGERGR	-	IIII III I I IIII II IIII II IIIII I IIII			LKFFIDEKYK IADTSEGGIY LGFYEKQEVA VKTFCEGSPR AQREVSCLQS GRENSHLVTF	LKIFIHDDYK IAGTSEGAVY LGIYDNREVA VKVFRENSPR GCKEVSCIRD GODHSNIVAF	YGSESHROHL FVCVTLCEQT LEACLDVHRG EDVENEEDEF ARNVLSSIFK AVQELHLSCO	YGREDDKOCH YVCVSLCENT LEEELRLPRE EPVENGEDKF AHSILLSIFE	YTRODIOPON ILIDSKKAAH LADPOKSIKW AGDPOEVRRD LEDIORLVLY VVKKGBISFE	<u>VR LADF</u> OGSIRM MGESQWYRRD LEDIGRLYLY VVMKGEIPFE	DLIHRLFHPO BHVRDCLSDL	THE DEFINITION OF THE PROPERTY	NESDIKTRKS ESEILRLLQP GPSEHSKSFD KWTTKINECV HKKMNKFYEK R-GNFYQNTV	NESDIKVRKC KSDLKRLLQH QTLEPPRSFD QWTSKIDKNV MDEMNIFYEK RKKNPYQIYIV	GDLLKFIRNL GEHIDEEKHK KNKLKIGDPS LYFQKTFPDL VIYVYTKLQN TEYRKHFPQT	KKR G	ASP GC 741
p-loop motifs-	MESRDHWNPQ EGPTSSSGRI	METPUYNTPQ GGTPSAGSQ	TPLHNAVOMS REDIVELLE	TPLHNAVQAG RVDIVNLLL	COFVRETAFM EAAVYGKVK	CDENGFTAFH EAAERGNAE	VEVLKILLDE MGADVNACD	LEVERILEND MKAEVDARDN	TPLILAVEKK HLØLVQRLI	TPLIAAVERK HTGLVOHLL	CGDLVMTARR NYDHSLVKY	CDDLVWLARR NIDYHLVKI					-	YSHODLOPON ILIDEKKAVB.	- DLKAQSNEEV VQLSPDEE	TLKTQNDEVL LTMSPDEETK DLIHCLFSPG	- NESDIKTRKS ESEILRLE	NESDIKVRKC KSDLURLI	- GDLLKFIRNL GEHIDEE	GDELKFIRNI GEHINEEKKR	- HSPNKPQCDG AGGASGLASP GC
	,	. e	•	-			,	i e		•	•		•		· <u></u>		چ						an	Murine	5
	Oemidi	Murine	Human	Murine		Murine	T C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C	Murine	HIBA	Murine	Himan	Murtne	Kuman	Murine	Ruman	Murine	Human	Murine	Human	Murine	Human	Murine	Human	Mur	Human

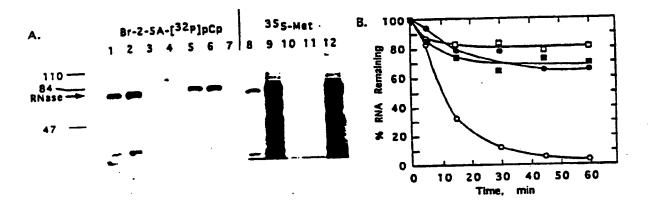


FIG. 5

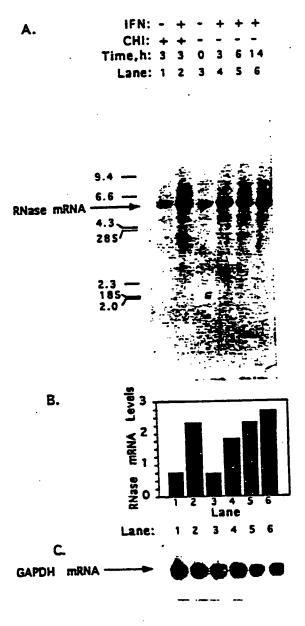


FIG. 6

7/22

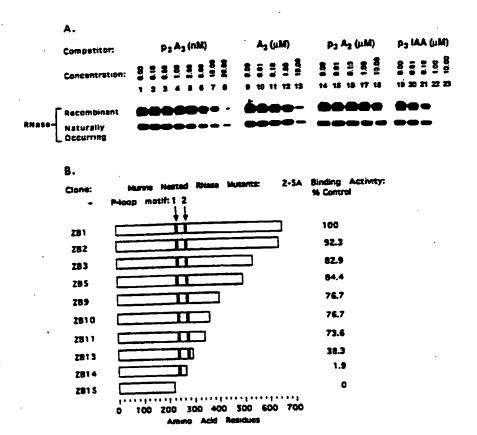


FIG. 7

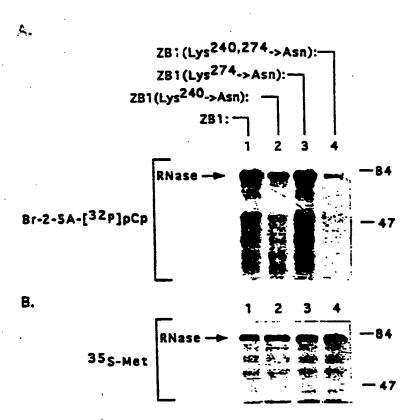


FIG. 8

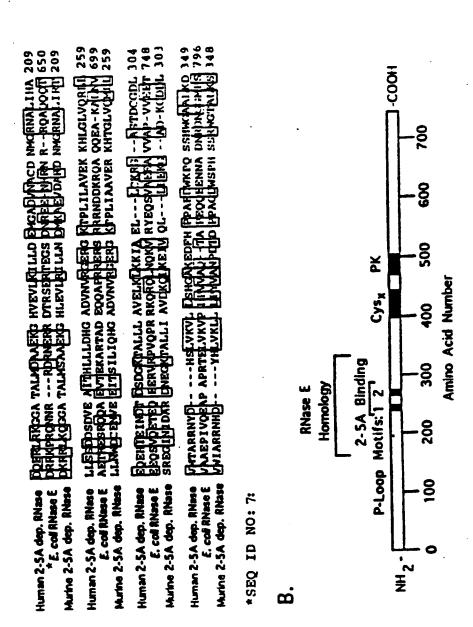
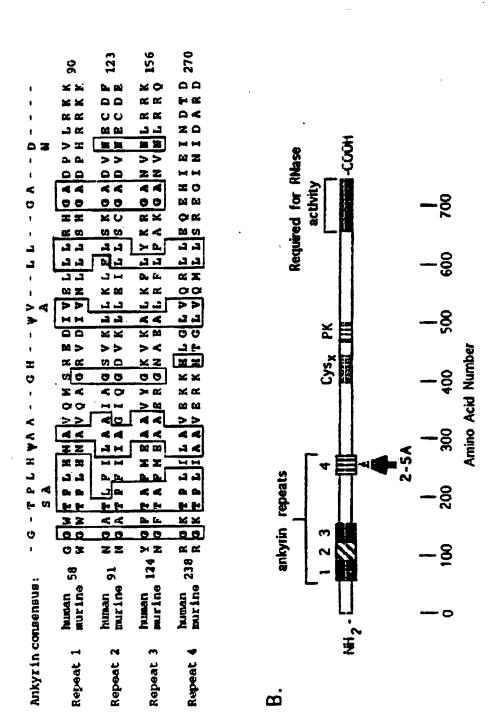


FIG. 10



<

11/22

ROLE OF 2-5A IN THE ANTIVIRAL RESPONSE OF CELLS TO INTERFERON (IFN) TREATMENT

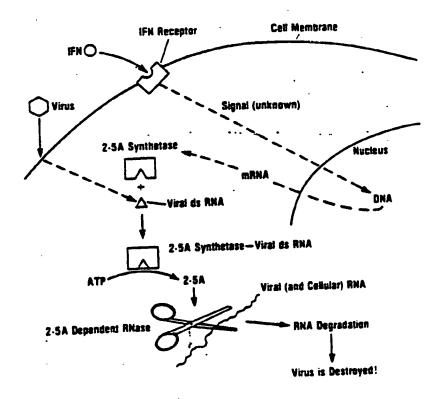
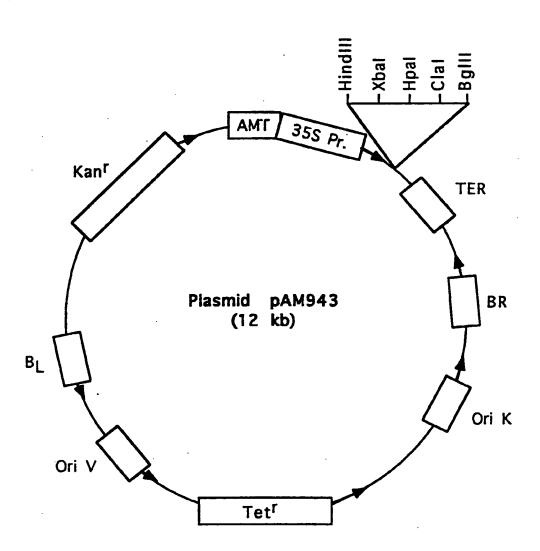


FIG. 11

FIG. 12



Contains
Portions of Plasmid Constructs Containing cDNAs Encoding
Mammalian Antiviral Proteins

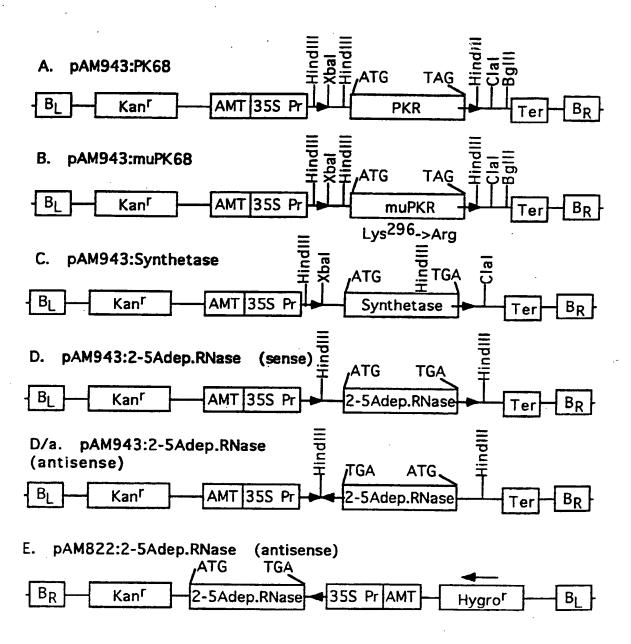


FIG. 14

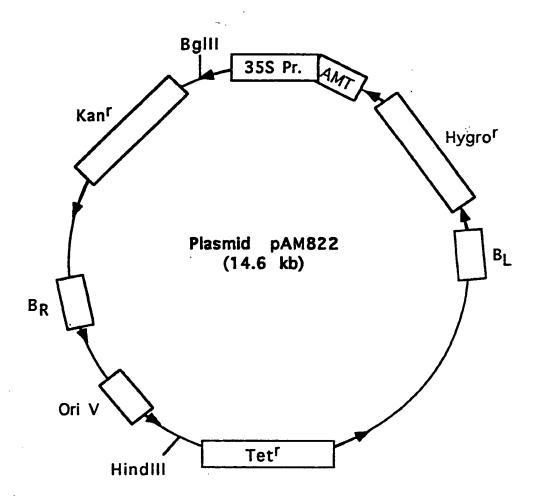


FIG. 15

Expression of human 2-5A-synthetase cDNA in transgenic tobacco plants as determined by measuring mRNA levels in a Northern Blot.

Control

2-5A-Synthetase

Plant Number:

С

1 4 14 16 18

2-5A-synthetase mRNA ----



FIG. 16

Expression of mutant and wild type forms of human PKR cDNA in transgenic tobacco plants as determined by measuring mRNA levels in a Northern Blot.

 Control
 Mutant PKR
 Wild Type PKR

 Plant Number:
 C
 2
 6
 7
 10
 11
 12
 17
 1
 5
 8
 10

PKR mRNA ---



FIG. 17

Presence of 2-5A-dependent RNase cDNA in transgenic tobacco plants as determined on a Southern blot

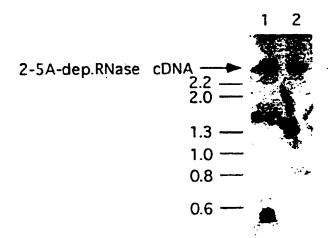


FIG. 18

Human p68 Kinase mRNA (PKR) Coding Sequence

SEQ ID NO:8:

•						
1	cagtttctgg	agcaaattca	gtttgccttc	ctggatttgt	aaattgtaat	gacctcaaaa
61	ctttagcagt	tcttccatct	gactcaggtt	tgcttctctg	gcggtcttca	gaatcaacat
121	ccacacttcc	gtgattatct	gcgtgcattt	tggacaaagc	ttccaaccag	gatacgggaa
181	gaagaaatgg	ctggtgatct	ttcagcaggt	ttcttcatgg	aggaacttaa	tacataccgt
241	cagaagcagg	gagtagtact	taaatatcaa	gaactgccta	attcaggacc	tccacatgat
301	aggaggttta	catttcaagt	tataatagat	ggaagagaat	ttccagaagg	tgaaggtaga
361	tcaaagaagg	aagcaaaaaa	tgccgcagcc	aaattagctg	ttgagatact	taataaggaa
421	aagaaggcag	ttagtccttt	attattgaca	acaacgaatt	cttcagaagg	attatccatg
481	gggaattaca	taggccttat	caatagaatt	gcccagaaga	aaagactaac	tgtaaattat
541	gaacagtgtg	catcgggggt	gcatgggcca	gaaggatttc	attataaatg	caaaatggga
601	cagaaagaat	atagtattgg	tacaggttct	actaaacagg	aagcaaaaca	attggccgct
661	aaacttgcat	atcttcagat	attatcagaa	gaaacctcag	tgaaatctga	ctacctgtcc
721	tctggttctt	ttgctactac	gtgtgagtcc	caaagcaact	ctttagtgac	cagcacactc
781	gcttctgaat	catcatctga	aggtgacttc	tcagcagata	catcagagat	aaattctaac
841	agtgacagtt	taaacagttc	ttcgttgctt	atgaatggtc	tcagaaataa	tcaaaggaag
901	gcaaaaagat	ctttggcacc	cagatttgac	cttcctgaca	tgaaagaaac	aaagtatact
961	gtggacaaga	ggtttggcat	ggattttaaa	gaaatagaat	taattggctc	aggtggattt
1021	ggccaagttt	tcaaagcaaa	acacagaatt	gacggaaaga	cttacgttat	taaacgtgtt
1081	aaatataata	acgagaaggc	ggagcgtgaa	gtaaaagcat	tggcaaaact	tgatcatgta
1141	aatattgttc	actacaatgg	ctgttgggat	ggatttgatt	atgatcctga	gaccagtgat
1201	gattctcttg	agagcagtga	ttatgatcct	gagaacagca	aaaatagttc	aaggtcaaag
1261	actaagtgcc	ttttcatcca	aatggaattc	tgtgataaag	ggaccttgga	acaatggatt
1321	gaaaaaagaa	gaggcgagaa	actagacaaa	gttttggctt	tggaactctt	tgaacaaata
1381	acaaaagggg	tggattatat	acattcaaaa	aaattaatto	atagagatct	taagccaagt
1441	aatatattct	tagtagatac	aaaacaagta	aagattggag	actttggact	tgtaacatct
1501	ctgaaaaatg	atggaaagcg	aacaaggagt	aggggaactt	tgcgatacat	gagcccagaa
1561	cagatttctt	cgcaagacta	tggaaaggaa	gtggacctct	acgctttggg	gctaattctt
1621	gctgaacttc	ttcatgtatg	tgacactgct	tttgaaacat	caaagttttt	cacagaccta
1681	cgggatggca	tcatctcaga	tatatttgat	aaaaaagaaa	aaactcttct	acagaaatta
1741	ctctcaaaga	aacctgagga	tcgacctaac	acatctgaaa	tactaaggac	cttgactgtg
1801	tggaagaaaa	gcccagagaa	aaatgaacga	cacacatgtt	agagecette	tgaaaaagta
1861	tcctgcttct	gatatgcagt	tttccttaaa	ttatctaaaa	tctgctaggg	aatatcaata
1921	gatatttacc	ttttatttta	atgtttcctt	taatttttta	ctatttttac	taatctttct
1981	gcagaaacag	aaaggttttc	ttctttttgc	ttcaaaaaca	ttcttacatt	ttactttttc
2041	ctggctcatc	tctttatttt	tttttttt	ttttaaagac	agagtctcgc	tctgttgccc
2021	aggctggagt	gcaatgacac	agtcttggct	cactgcaact	tctgcctctt	gggttcaagt
2061	gattctcctg	cctcagcctc	ctgagtagct	ggattacagg	catgtgccac	ccacccaact
2221	aatttttgtg	tttttaataa	agacagggtt	tcaccatgtt	ggccaggctg	gtctcaaact
2281	cctgacctca	agtaatccac	ctgcctcggc	ctcccaaagt	gctgggatta	cagggatgag
2341	ccaccgcgcc	cagcctcatc	tctttgttct	aaagatggaa	aaaccacccc	caaattttct
2401	ttttatacta	ttaatgaatc	aatcaattca	tatctattta	ttaaatttct	accgctttta
2461	ggccaaaaaa	atgtaagatc	gttctctgcc	tcacatagct	tacaagccag	ctggagaaat
2521	atggtactca	ttaaaaaaaa	aaaaaaaaag	tgatgtacaa	CC	

FIG. 19

Human PKR Amino Acid Sequence

SEQ ID NO:9:

MAGDLSAGFFMEELNTYRQKQGVVLKYQELPNSGPPHDRRFTFQVIID GREFPEGEGRSKKEAKNAAAKLAVEILNKEKKAVSPLLLTTTNSSEGLS MGNYIGLINRIAQKKRLTVNYEQCASGVHGPEGFHYKCKMGQKEYSIG TGSTKQEAKQLAAKLAYLQILSEETSVKSDYLSSGSFATTCESQSNSLV TSTLASESSSEGDFSADTSEINSNSDSLNSSSLLMNGLRNNQRKAKRS LAPRFDLPDMKETKYTVDKRFGMDFKEIELIGSGGFGQVFKAKHRIDG KTYVIKRVKYNNEKAEREVKALAKLDHVNIVHYNGCWDGFDYDPETSD DSLESSDYDPENSKNSSRSKTKCLFIQMEFCDKGTLEQWIEKRRGEKL DKVLALELFEQITKGVDYIHSKKLIHRDLKPSNIFLVDTKQVKIGDFGLVT SLKNDGKRTRSKGTLRYMSPEQISSQDYGKEVDLYALGLILAELLHVCD TAFETSKFFTDLRDGIISDIFDKKEKTLLQKLLSKKPEDRPNTSEILRTLT VWKKSPEKNERHTC

FIG. 20

Human 2-5A-Synthetase cDNA

SEQ ID NO:10:

10 20 30 40 50 11 AACTGAAACC AACAGCAGTC CAAGCTCAGT CAGCAGAAGA GATAAAAGCA 60 70 80 90 100 51 AACAGGTCTG GGAGGCAGTT CTGTGCCAC TCTCTCTCT GTCAATGATG 10 20 30 40 50 151 TCTCTTGCCA GACACGTTT TCCGCATGCA AATCGACCAT GCCATTGACA 10 20 30 40 50 201 TCATCTGCCA GACACGTGTT TCCGCATGCA AATCGACCAT GCCATTGACA 10 20 30 40 50 201 TCATCTGTGG GTTCCTGAAG GAAAGGTGCT TCCGAGGTAG CTCCTACCCT 201 TCATCTGTGG GTTCCTGAAG GAAAGGTGCT TCCGAGGGA AGGGCACCAC 201 TCATCTGTGG GTTCCTGAAG GAAAGGTGCT TCCGAGGGA AGGGCACCAC 201 TCATCTGTGG GTTCCTGAAG GAAAGGTGCT TCCCAGGCA AGGGCACCAC 201 TCATCTGTGG GTTCCTGAAG GAAAGGTGCT TCCCAGGCA AGGGCACCAC 201 TCATCTGTAG GTTCCTGAAG GAAAGGTGCT TCCCAGGCA AGGGCACCAC 201 TCATCTTCA GGATCAGTA AATCGCCGG GAGAGTTCAT CCAGGAAAATT 401 AGGAGACAGC TGGAAGCCTG TCAAAGAGAG AGAGCACTTT CCGTGAAGTT 401 AGGAGACAGC TGGAAGCCTG TCAAAGAGAG AGAGCACTTT CCGTGAAGTT 401 AGGAGTCCAG GCTCCACGCT GGGGCAACCC CCGTGCGCT AGCTTCGTAC 501 TGAGTTCGCT CCAGCTCGGG GAGGGGGGGG AGTTCAT CCGTGAAGTT 501 TGAGTTCGCT CCAGCTCGGG GAGGGGGGGG AGTTCAT CCGTGAAGTT 60 70 80 90 100 501 TGAGTTCGCT CCAGCTCGGG GAGGGGGGGG AGTTCATCAAACCTA ACCCCCAAAT 10 20 30 40 50 501 TGTTGATGCC TGGGTCAGTT GACTGCAGC TATAAACCTA ACCCCCAAAT 60 70 80 90 100 601 CTATGTCAAG CTCACCGAG AGTGCACCGA CCTGCAGAAA GAGGGCCAGC 701 ACCAAGCTCA AGAGCCCAAC CTACAGAGA ACCTCCTGAGAAATTG 601 CTATGTCAAG CTCACAGAA CTACAGAGAG ACTTCCTGAA GAGGCCCCC 701 ACCAAGCTCA AGAGCCTCAT CCGCCTAGTC AAGCACTGGT ACCAAAATTG 601 CGGTCTATCC TTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGAAACTTG 601 CGGTCTATCC TTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGAAACTTG 601 CGGTCTATCC TTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCCCCCCAAATTG 801 CGGTCTATCC TTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCCCCCCAACTTGC CTCACCTGC AAACCACTTTC CAACAACCTCTGC CTCACCTCAC					
10 20 30 40 50 251 GTGTTGTGTGTGTGTGTGTGTGTGTGTGTGTGTGTGTG	10 1 AACTGAAACC	20 AACAGCAGTC	30 CAAGCTCAGT	40 CAGCAGAAGA	50 GATAAAAGCA
101 GATCTCAGAA ATACCCCAGC CAAATCTCTG GACAAGTTCA TTGAAGACTA 10	60 51 AACAGGTCTG	70 GGAGGCAGTT	80 CTGTTGCCAC	90 TCTCTCTCCT	
10 20 30 40 50 251 GTGTGTGTG CCAAGGTGT TCCGCATGCA AATCGACCAT GCCATTGACA 201 TCATCTGTGG GTTCCTGAAG GAAAGGTGCT TCCGAGGTAG CTCCTACCCT 60 70 80 90 100 251 GTGTGTGTGT CCAAGGTGGT AAAGGGTGGC TCCTCAGGCA AGGGCACCAC 10 20 30 40 50 301 CCTCAGAGGC CGATCTGACG CTGACCTGGT TGTCTTCCTC AGTCCTCCA 60 70 80 90 100 351 GCACTTTTCA GGATCAGTTA AATCGCCGGG GAGAGTTCAT CCAGGAAATT 10 20 30 40 50 401 AGGAGACAGC TGGAAGCCTG TCAAAGAGAG AGGGCACTTT CCGTGAAGTT 401 AGGAGACAGC TGGAAGCCTG TCAAAGAGAG AGGGCACTTT CCGTGAAGTT 50 70 80 90 100 451 TGAGGTCCAG GCTCCACGCT GGGGCAACCC CCGTGCGCTC AGCTTCGTAC 501 TGAGTTCGCT CCAGCTCGGG GAGGGGGTGG AGTTCGATGT GCTGCCTGCC 551 TTTGATGCCC TGGGTCAGTT GACTGGCAGC TATAAACCTA ACCCCCAAAT 60 70 80 90 100 601 CTATGTCAAG CTCATCGAGG AGTGCACCGA CCTGCAGAAA GAGGGCGAGT 60 70 80 90 100 651 TCTCCACCTG CTTCACAGAA CTACAGAGAG ACTTCCTGAA GCACGCCCCC 10 20 30 40 50 651 TCTCCACCTG CTTCACAGAA CTACAGAGAG ACTTCCTGAA GCACGCCCCC 10 20 30 40 50 70 80 90 100 751 TAAGAAGAGAG CTTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGAA	10 101 GATCTCAGAA	20 ATACCCCAGC	30 CAAATCTCTG	40 GACAAGTTCA	
201 TCATCTGTGG GTTCCTGAAG GAAAGGTGCT TCCGAGGTAG CTCCTACCCT 60 70 80 90 100 251 GTGTGTGTGT CCAAGGTGGT AAAGGGTGGC TCCTCAGGCA AGGGCACCAC 10 20 30 40 50 301 CCTCAGAGGC CGATCTGACG CTGACCTGGT TGTCTTCCTC AGTCCTCAA 60 70 80 90 100 351 GCACTTTTCA GGATCAGTTA AATCGCCGGG GAGAGTTCAT CCAGGAAATT 10 20 30 40 50 401 AGGAGACAGC TGGAAGCCTG TCAAAAGAGA AGAGCACTTT CCGTGAAGTT 401 AGGAGTCCAG GCTCCACGCT GGGGCAACCC CCGTGCGCTC AGCTTCGTAC 501 TGAGTTCGCT CCAGCTCGGG GAGGGGTGG AGTTCGATGT GCTGCCTGCC 551 TTTGATGCCC TGGGTCAGTT GACTGGCAGC TATAAACCTA ACCCCCAAAT 10 20 30 40 50 501 CTATGTCAAG CTCATCGAGG AGTGCACCGA CCTGCAGAAA GAGGGCAGT 60 70 80 90 100 651 TCTCCACCTG CTTCACAGAA CTACCAGAGAG ACTTCCTGAA GCAGCGCCCC 10 20 30 40 50 651 TCTCCACCTG CTTCACAGAA CTACCAGAGAG ACTTCCTGAA GCAGCGCCCC 10 20 30 40 50 701 ACCAAGCTCA AGAGCCTCAT CCGCCTAGTC AAGCACTGGT ACCAAAATTG 60 70 80 90 100 751 TAAGAAGAAGA CTTGGGGAAGC TGCCACCTG GAGCCCCTGAACTTGCCCCCCCCCC	60 151 TCTCTTGCCA	70 GACACGTGTT	80 TCCGCATGCA	90 AATCGACCAT	
10 20 30 40 50 100 451 TGGGTTCCT CCAGCTCGG GAGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGG	10 201 TCATCTGTGG	20 GTTCCTGAAG	30 GAAAGGTGCT	40 TCCGAGGTAG	
301 CCTCAGAGGC CGATCTGACG CTGACCTGGT TGTCTTCCTC AGTCCTCTCA 60 70 80 90 100 351 GCACTTTCA GGATCAGTTA AATCGCCGGG GAGAGTTCAT CCAGGAAATT 10 20 30 40 50 401 AGGAGACAGC TGGAAGCCTG TCAAAGAGAG AGAGCACTTT CCGTGAAGTT 60 70 80 90 100 451 TGAGGTCCAG GCTCCACGCT GGGGCAACCC CCGTGCGCTC AGCTTCGTAC 10 20 30 40 50 501 TGAGTTCGCT CCAGCTCGGG GAGGGGGTGG AGTTCGATGT GCTGCCTGCC 551 TTTGATGCCC TGGGTCAGTT GACTGGCAGC TATAAACCTA ACCCCCAAAT 60 70 80 90 100 551 TCTCCACCTG CTCATCGAGG AGTGCACCGA CCTGCAGAAA GAGGGCGAGT 60 70 80 90 100 651 TCTCCACCTG CTTCACAGAA CTACAGAGAG ACTTCCTGAA GCAGCGCCCC 701 ACCAAGCTCA AGAGCCTCAT CCGCCTAGTC AAGCACTGGT ACCAAAATTG 60 70 80 90 100 701 ACCAAGCTCA AGAGCCTCAT CCGCCTAGTC AAGCACTGGT ACCAAAATTG 60 70 80 90 100 751 TAAGAAGAAG CTTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGA	60	70	80	90	100
10 20 30 40 50 50 100 50 100	10 301 CCTCAGAGGC	20 CGATCTGACG	30 CTGACCTGGT	40 TGTCTTCCTC	50 AGTCCTCTCA
10 20 30 40 50 401 AGGAGACAGC TGGAAGCCTG TCAAAGAGAG AGAGCACTTT CCGTGAAGTT 60 70 80 90 100 451 TGAGGTCCAG GCTCCACGCT GGGGCAACCC CCGTGCGCTC AGCTTCGTAC 10 20 30 40 50 501 TGAGTTCGCT CCAGCTCGGG GAGGGGGTGG AGTTCGATGT GCTGCCCC 551 TTTGATGCCC TGGGTCAGTT GACTGGCAGC TATAAACCTA ACCCCCAAAT 60 70 80 90 100 50 100 601 CTATGTCAAG CTCATCGAGG AGTGCACCGA CCTGCAGAAA GAGGGCGAGT 601 CTATGTCAAG CTCATCGAGA CTACAGAGAG ACTTCCTGAA GCAGCGCCCC 701 ACCAAGCTCA AGAGCCTCAT CCGCCTAGTC AAGCACTGGT ACCAAAATTG 60 70 80 90 100 751 TAAGAAGAAG CTTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGA 801 CGGTCTATGC TTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGA 60 70 80 90 100 750 80 90 100	60	70	80	90	100
## 10	10 401 AGGAGACAGO	20 TGGAAGCCTG	30 TCAAAGAGAG	40 AGAGCACTTT	50 CCGTGAAGTT
10 20 30 40 50 551 TTTGATGCCC TGGGTCAGTT GACTGGCAGC TATAAACCTA ACCCCCAAAT 10 20 30 40 50 601 CTATGTCAAG CTCATCGAGG AGTGCACCAA CCCCCAAAT 60 70 80 90 100 601 CTATGTCAAG CTCATCGAGG AGTGCACCGA CCTGCAGAAA GAGGGCGAGT 60 70 80 90 100 651 TCTCCACCTG CTTCACAGAA CTACAGAGAG ACTTCCTGAA GCAGCGCCCC 701 ACCAAGCTCA AGAGCCTCAT CCGCCTAGTC AAGCACTGGT ACCAAAATTG 60 70 80 90 100 751 TAAGAAGAAG CTTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGA 801 CGGTCTATGC TTGGGAGCGA GGGAGCATGA AAACACATTT CAACACAGCC	60	70	80	90	100
551 TTTGATGCCC TGGGTCAGTT GACTGGCAGC TATAAACCTA ACCCCCAAAT 10 20 30 40 50 601 CTATGTCAAG CTCATCGAGG AGTGCACCGA CCTGCAGAAA GAGGGCGAGT 60 70 80 90 100 651 TCTCCACCTG CTTCACAGAA CTACAGAGAG ACTTCCTGAA GCAGCGCCCC 701 ACCAAGCTCA AGAGCCTCAT CCGCCTAGTC AAGCACTGGT ACCAAAATTG 751 TAAGAAGAAG CTTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGA 801 CGGTCTATGC TTGGGAGCGA GGGAGCATGA AAACACATTT CAACACAGCC	10	20	30	40	50
10 20 30 40 50 601 CTATGTCAAG CTCATCGAGG AGTGCACCGA CCTGCAGAAA GAGGGCGAGT 60 70 80 90 100 651 TCTCCACCTG CTTCACAGAA CTACAGAGAG ACTTCCTGAA GCAGCGCCCC 10 20 30 40 50 701 ACCAAGCTCA AGAGCCTCAT CCGCCTAGTC AAGCACTGGT ACCAAAATTG 751 TAAGAAGAAG CTTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGA 801 CGGTCTATGC TTGGGAGCGA GGGAGCATGA AAACACATTT CAACACAGCC	60	70	80	90	100
60 70 80 90 100 651 TCTCCACCTG CTTCACAGAA CTACAGAGAG ACTTCCTGAA GCAGCGCCCC 10 20 30 40 50 701 ACCAAGCTCA AGAGCCTCAT CCGCCTAGTC AAGCACTGGT ACCAAAATTG 60 70 80 90 100 751 TAAGAAGAAG CTTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGA 10 20 30 40 50 801 CGGTCTATGC TTGGGAGCGA GGGAGCATGA AAACACATTT CAACACAGCC	10	20	30	40	50
10 20 30 40 50 701 ACCAAGCTCA AGAGCCTCAT CCGCCTAGTC AAGCACTGGT ACCAAAATTG 60 70 80 90 100 751 TAAGAAGAAG CTTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGA 10 20 30 40 50 801 CGGTCTATGC TTGGGAGCGA GGGAGCATGA AAACACATTT CAACACAGCC	60	70	80	90	100
60 70 80 90 100 751 TAAGAAGAAG CTTGGGAAGC TGCCACCTCA GTATGCCCTG GAGCTCCTGA 10 20 30 40 50 801 CGGTCTATGC TTGGGAGCGA GGGAGCATGA AAACACATTT CAACACAGCC	10	20	30	40	50
10 20 30 40 50 801 CGGTCTATGC TTGGGAGCGA GGGAGCATGA AAACACATTT CAACACAGCC 60 70 80 90 100	60	70	80	90	100
60 70 80 90 100	11	n 20	30	40	50
851 CAAGGATTTC GGACGGTCTT GGAATTAGTC ATAAACTACC AGCAACTCTG	6	70) 80	90	100

FIG. 20 (cont.)

901	10	20	30	40	50
	CATCTACTGG	ACAAAGTATT	ATGACTTTAA	AAACCCCATT	ATTGAAAAGT
951	60	70	80	90	100
	ACCTGAGAAG	GCAGCTCACG	AAACCCAGGC	CTGTGATCCT	GGACCCGGCG
1001	10	20	30	40	50
	GACCCTACAG	GAAACTTGGG	TGGTGGAGAC	CCAAAGGGTT	GGAGGCAGCT
.1051	60 GGCACAAGAG	70 GCTGAGGCCT	80 GGCTGAATTA		100 AAGAATTGGG
1101	10	20	30	40	.50
	ATGGGTCCCC	AGTGAGCTCC	TGGATTCTGC	TGGCTGAAAG	CAACAGTACA
1151	60	70	80	90	100
	GACGATGAGA	CCGACGATCC	CAGGACGTAT	CAGAAATATG	GTTACATTGG
1201	10	20	30	40	50
	AACACATGAG	TACCCTCATT	TCTCTCATAG	ACCCAGCACG	CTCCAGGCAG
1251	60 CATCCACCCC	70 ACAGGCAGAA	80 GAGGACTGGA		100 CCTCTGAATG
1301	10	20	30	40	50
	CCAGTGCATC	TTGGGGGAAA	GGGCTCCAGT	GTTATCTGGA	CCAGTTCCTT
1351	60 CATTTTCAGG	70 TGGGACTCTT	80 GATCCAGAGA		100 CCTCAGTGAG
1401	10	20	30	40	50
	CTGGTGTATA	ATCCAAGACA	GAACCCAAGT	CTCCTGACTC	CTGGCCTTCT
1451	60 ATGCCCTCTA	TCCTATCATA	GATAACATTC		CACTTCATTC
1501	10	20	30	40	50
	CACCTATTCT	CTGAAAATAT	TCCCTGAGAG	AGAACAGAGA	GATTTAGATA
1551	60 AGAGAATGAA	70 ATTCCAGCCT	80 TGACTTTCTT		GATGGGAGGG
1601	10 TAATGTCTAA	20 TGTATTATCA		40 AAATAAAGCA	

FIG. 21

Human 2-5A-Synthetase Amino Acid Sequence

SEQ ID NO:11:

10	20	30	40	<u> </u>	
	1224567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	
	OF THE TENVI.	T.PDTCFRMO1	DHAIDIICGE	口がひがてよびのつつ	50
	CCCCCCCCTTI.	PCRSDADIAVA	FLSPLTTFOD	OTHERGELIA	100
YPVCVSKVVK	GGSSGKGIII	MONDRUCKER	ALSEVLSSLO	LGEGVEFDVL	150
EIRROLEACO	REKALISVATE	VELTERCTOL	OKEGEFSTCG	TELORDFLKO	200
		ארוסט. דשים דשים	ALELLIVYAW	FEGSMETHEN	200
RPTKLKSLIK	TAKHMI ONCY	VKTGKTL AT	PTTEKYLRRO	LTKPRPVILK	300
TAQGFRTVLE	PATMAGORET	OWNERSHI MVD	CEKNWINGSPV	SSWILLAESN	350
PADPTGNLGG	GDPKGWRQLA	AFWEWARMINIS	CTIMINDODI I	AEEDWTCTIL	400
STODETODPR	TYOKYGYIGT	HEYPHFSHRP	SIDAWSILA	ALLD III CI II	

Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
Y	Nature, Vol. 330, issued 10 December 1987, Chebath et al., "Constitutive expression of (2'-5') oligo A synthetase confers resistance to picornavirus infection", pages 587-588, see the entire document.	1-3, 5-7, 9-16, 20-22, 24-26, 28- 30, 32-36, 39-65, 84-86, 103, 104, 117, 118, 120- 123, 125, 126, 129, 130, 132, 133, 136, 137, 139, 140, 143, 144, 145, 147
Y	Virology, Vol. 179, Issued 1990, Coccia et al., "A full-length murine 2-5A synthetase cDNA transfected into NIH-3T3 cells impairs EMCV but not VSV replication", pages 228-233, see the entire document.	1-3, 5-7, 9-16, 20-22, 24-26, 28- 30, 32-36, 39-65, 84-86, 103, 104, 117, 118, 120- 123, 125, 126, 129, 130, 132, 133, 136, 137, 139, 140, 143, 144, 145, 147
Y	Journal of Virology, Vol. 66, No. 10, issued October 1992, Meurs et al., "Constitutive expression of human double-stranded RNA-activated p68 kinase in murine cells mediates phosphorylation of eukaryotic initiation factor 2 and partial resistance to encephalomyocarditis virus growth", pages 5805-5814, see the entire document.	1, 4, 8, 12-20, 23, 27, 29-31, 37-49, 61-76, 94, 95, 118, 119, 121, 123, 127- 129, 134-136, 141-143, 145, 148
Y	The EMBO Journal, Vol. 4, No. 7, Issued 1985, Saunders et al., "Human 2-5A synthetase: characterization of a novel cDNA and corresponding gene structure", pages 1761-1768, see the entire document.	1, 4, 5, 7-16, 24 26, 28-30, 35, 36, 39-65, 97- 118, 120-123, 125, 126, 129, 130, 132, 133, 136, 137, 139, 140, 143,144, 145, 147,

			<u> </u>
1	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
US CL: 435/199, 240.2, 240.4, 252.3, 320.1; 536/23.5; 800/205 According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC			
B. FIEI	LDS SEARCHED		
Minimum d	ocumentation searched (classification system follower	ed by classification symbols)	
U.S. :	435/199, 240.2, 240.4, 252.3, 320.1; 536/23.5; 80	00/205	
Documenta	tion searched other than minimum documentation to th	e extent that such documents are included	in the fields searched
	lata base consulted during the international search (nee Extra Sheet.	ame of data base and, where practicable .	, search terms used)
C. DOC	UMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT		
Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where a	ppropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
Y	Hiatt, "Transgenic Plants, Fundar published 1993 by Marcel Dekker see the entire document.	• •	1-76, 84-86, 94, 95, 103, 104, 117-149, 160, 161
Υ	Dodds, "Plant Genetic Engineer Cambridge University Press (N.Y entire document.		1-76, 84-86, 94, 95, 103, 104, 117-149, 160, 161
X Furth	X Further documents are listed in the continuation of Box C. See patent family annex.		
•	Special categories of cited documents: That is the following the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the		
A document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance *A* document defining the general state of the art which is not considered principle or theory underlying the invention			
	E carlier document published on or after the international filing date *X* document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step		
L document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other			
"O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other combined with one or more other such documents, such combination			
P doc	being outloom to a person state on the outlook		
Date of the actual completion of the international search Date of mailing of the international search report			
25 MAY 1995 07 JUN 1995			
Commission	nailing address of the ISA/US ner of Patents and Trademarks	Authorized officer	Freeso 100
Box PCT Washington	, D.C. 20231	ERIC GRIMES	,, 550 1
Facsimile No	o. (703) 305-3230	Telephone No. (703) 308-0196	

C (Continua	tion). DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT	
Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
Y	Cell, Vol. 62, Issued 27 July 1990, Meurs et al., "Molecular cloning and characterization of the human double-stranded RNA-activated protein kinase induced by interferon", pages 379-390, see the entire document.	1, 4, 8, 12-19, 23, 27, 29-31, 37-49, 61-76, 89-96, 108,110, 112,115, 116, 118, 119, 121, 123, 127-129, 134, 136, 141-143, 148
Y	Cell, Vol. 72, issued 12 March 1993, Zhou et al., "Expression cloning of 2-5A-dependent RNAase: A uniquely regulated mediator of interferon action", pages 753-765, see the entire document.	1-3, 6, 9-14, 17- 22, 25, 28, 29, 31-34, 39-60, 66- 93, 96, 108, 110, 112, 115-126, 131-133, 138- 140, 145, 146, 149-162
Y	Journal of Cellular Biochemistry, Supplement 16B, issued February 1992, Silverman et al., "Molecular cloning of 2-5A-dependent RNase: an endoribonuclease involved in interferon action", page 163, see abstract G520.	1-3, 6, 9-14, 17- 22, 25, 28, 29, 31-34, 39-60, 66- 93, 96, 108, 110, 112, 115-126, 131-133, 138- 140, 145, 146, 149-162
Υ .	Journal of Biological Chemistry, Vol. 266, No. 9, Issued 25 March 1991, Salhzada et al., "Polycional antibodies against RNase L", pages 5808-5813, see the entire document.	1-3, 6, 9-14, 17- 22, 25, 28, 29, 31-34, 39-60, 66- 93, 96, 108, 110, 112, 115-126, 131-133, 138- 140, 145, 146, 149-162
Υ ,	Science, Vol. 222, Issued 18 November 1983, Young et al., "Yeast RNA polymerase II genes: isolation with antibody probes", pages 778-782, see the entire document.	1-3, 6, 9-14, 17- 22, 25, 28, 29, 31-34, 39-60, 66- 93, 96, 108, 110, 112, 115-126, 131, 133, 138- 140, 145, 146, 149-162

Journal of Biological Chemistry, Vol. 263, No. 15, issued 25 May 1988, Silverman et al., "Purification and analysis of murine 2-5A-dependent RNase", pages 7336-7341, see the entire document. A Journal of Interferon Research, Vol. 14, issued 1994, Silverman, "Fascination with 2-5A-dependent RNase: A unique enzyme that functions in interferon action", pages 101-103, see the entire document. Y The EMBO Journal, Vol. 12, No. 8, issued 1993, Hassel et al., "A dominant negative mutant of 2-5A-dependent RNase suppresses antiproliferative and antiviral effects interferon", pages 3297-3304, see the entire document. Y Virology, Vol. 193, No. 2, issued April 1993, Lee et. al., "the interferon-induced double-stranded RNA-activated human p68			PC1/US93/0203	78
Journal of Biological Chemistry, Vol. 263, No. 15, issued 25 May 1988, Silverman et al., "Purification and analysis of murine 2-5A-dependent RNase", pages 7336-7341, see the entire document. A Journal of Interferon Research, Vol. 14, issued 1994, Silverman, "Fascination with 2-5A-dependent RNase: A unique enzyme that functions in interferon action", pages 101-103, see the entire document. Y The EMBO Journal, Vol. 12, No. 8, issued 1993, Hassel et al., "A dominant negative mutant of 2-5A-dependent RNase suppresses antiproliferative and antiviral effects interferon", pages 3297-3304, see the entire document. Y Virology, Vol. 193, No. 2, issued April 1993, Lee et. al., "the interferon-induced double-stranded RNA-activated human p68 protein kinase inhibits the replication of vaccinia virus", pages 17, 123, 127-129, 134-136, 141-143, 145,	C (Continue	tion). DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT		
1988, Silverman et al., "Purification and analysis of murine 2-5A-dependent RNase", pages 7336-7341, see the entire document. A Journal of Interferon Research, Vol. 14, issued 1994, Silverman, "Fascination with 2-5A-dependent RNase: A unique enzyme that functions in interferon action", pages 101-103, see the entire document. Y The EMBO Journal, Vol. 12, No. 8, issued 1993, Hassel et al., "A dominant negative mutant of 2-5A-dependent RNase suppresses antiproliferative and antiviral effects interferon", pages 3297-3304, see the entire document. Y Virology, Vol. 193, No. 2, issued April 1993, Lee et. al., "the interferon-induced double-stranded RNA-activated human p68 protein kinase inhibits the replication of vaccinia virus", pages 17-49, 61-76, 94 1037-1041, see the entire document.	Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relev	ant passages	Relevant to claim No
"Fascination with 2-5A-dependent RNase: A unique enzyme that functions in interferon action", pages 101-103, see the entire document. Y The EMBO Journal, Vol. 12, No. 8, issued 1993, Hassel et al., "A dominant negative mutant of 2-5A-dependent RNase suppresses antiproliferative and antiviral effects interferon", pages 3297-3304, see the entire document. Y Virology, Vol. 193, No. 2, issued April 1993, Lee et. al., "the interferon-induced double-stranded RNA-activated human p68 protein kinase inhibits the replication of vaccinia virus", pages 17-49, 61-76, 94 95, 118, 119, 121, 123, 127-129, 134-136, 141-143, 145,	Y	1988, Silverman et al., "Purification and analysis of m	urine 2-5A-	163
"A dominant negative mutant of 2-5A-dependent RNase suppresses antiproliferative and antiviral effects interferon", pages 3297-3304, see the entire document. Y Virology, Vol. 193, No. 2, issued April 1993, Lee et. al., "the interferon-induced double-stranded RNA-activated human p68 protein kinase inhibits the replication of vaccinia virus", pages 1037-1041, see the entire document. 22, 25, 28, 29, 31-34, 39-60, 66 76, 84-86, 117-127, 131-134, 138-141, 145, 146 1, 4, 8, 12-20, 23, 27, 29-31, 37-49, 61-76, 94 95, 118, 119, 121, 123, 127-129, 134-136, 141-143, 145,	A	"Fascination with 2-5A-dependent RNase: A unique en functions in interferon action", pages 101-103, see the	zyme that	1-163
interferon-induced double-stranded RNA-activated human p68 protein kinase inhibits the replication of vaccinia virus", pages 1037-1041, see the entire document. 23, 27, 29-31, 37-49, 61-76, 94 95, 118, 119, 121, 123, 127-129, 134-136, 141-143, 145,	¥	"A dominant negative mutant of 2-5A-dependent RNase antiproliferative and antiviral effects interferon", pages	e suppresses	31-34, 39-60, 66 76, 84-86, 117- 127, 131-134, 138-141, 145,
	Y	interferon-induced double-stranded RNA-activated huma protein kinase inhibits the replication of vaccinia virus"	an p68	23, 27, 29-31, 37-49, 61-76, 94 95, 118, 119, 121, 123, 127- 129, 134-136, 141-143, 145,
				•
1				

Box I Observations where certain claims were found unsearchable (Continuation of item 1 of first sheet)			
This international report has not been established in respect of certain claims under Article 17(2)(a) for the following reasons:			
1. Claims Nos.: because they relate to subject matter not required to be searched by this Authority, namely:			
Claims Nos.: because they relate to parts of the international application that do not comply with the prescribed requirements to such an extent that no meaningful international search can be carried out, specifically:			
3. Claims Nos.: because they are dependent claims and are not drafted in accordance with the second and third sentences of Rule 6.4(a).			
Box II Observations where unity of invention is lacking (Continuation of item 2 of first sheet)			
This International Searching Authority found multiple inventions in this international application, as follows:			
Please See Extra Sheet.			
1. X As all required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers all searchable claims.			
2. As all searchable claims could be searched without effort justifying an additional fee, this Authority did not invite payment of any additional fee.			
3. As only some of the required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers only those claims for which fees were paid, specifically claims Nos.:			
4. No required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant. Consequently, this international search report is restricted to the invention first mentioned in the claims; it is covered by claims Nos.:			
Remark on Protest The additional search fees were accompanied by the applicant's protest. X No protest accompanied the payment of additional search fees.			

International application No. PCT/US95/02058

A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER: IPC (6):

A01H 1/00, 3/00, 4/00; A01K 63/00; C12N 1/21, 5/04, 5/10, 9/22, 15/52, 15/54, 15/55, 15/63

B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Electronic data bases consulted (Name of data base and where practicable terms used):

APS, Dialog (Medline, BIOSIS, Agricola, Derwent WPI, Derwent Biotechnology Abstracts) search terms: 2-5A, RNAse, synthetase, PKR, dsRNA, kinase, RNAse L, antiviral, virus or viral, resistant or resistance, transgenic, plant, DNA or cDNA, vector

BOX II. OBSERVATIONS WHERE UNITY OF INVENTION WAS LACKING

This ISA found multiple inventions as follows:

This application contains the following inventions or groups of inventions which are not so linked as to form a single inventive concept under PCT Rule 13.1. In order for all inventions to be examined, the appropriate additional examination fees must be paid.

Group I, claims 2, 3, 6, 21, 22, 25, 32-34 and 84-86, drawn to transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene.

Group II, claims 5, 7, 24, 26, 35, 36, 103 and 104, drawn to transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A synthetase gene.

Group III, claims 4, 8, 23, 27, 37, 38, 94 and 95, drawn to transgenic plants comprising a PKR gene.

Group IV, claims 9-11, 28, 50-60, 117, 120 and 122, drawn to transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene and a 2-5A synthetase gene.

Group V, claims 12-14, 29, 39-49, 118, 121 and 123, drawn to transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene, a 2-5A synthetase gene and a PKR gene.

Group VI, claims 15, 16, 30 and 61-65, drawn to transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A synthetase gene and a PKR gene. Group VII, claims 17-19, 31, 66-76 and 119, drawn to transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene and a PKR gene.

Group VIII, claims 77-83, 87, 88 and 162, drawn to DNA, vectors and host cells comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene.

Group IX, claims 89-93 and 96, drawn to vectors and host cells comprising a PKR gene.

Group X, claims 97-102, 105 and 106, drawn to vectors and host cells comprising a 2-5A synthetase gene.

Group XI, claims 107, 109, 111, 113 and 114, drawn to host cells comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene, and a 2-5A synthetase gene.

Group XII, claims 108, 110, 112, 115 and 116, drawn to host cells comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene, a 2-5A synthetase gene and a PKR gene.

Group XIII, claims 124, 131, 138 and 146, drawn to a method of making virus-resistant transgenic plants by transformation with DNA encoding 2-5A-dependent RNase.

Group XIV, claims 125, 126, 132, 133, 139 and 140, drawn to a method of making transgenic plants by tranforming with DNA encoding 2-5A-dependent RNase and DNA encoding 2-5A synthetase.

Group XV, claims 127, 134 and 141, drawn to a method of making virus-resistant transgenic plants by transforming with DNA encoding 2-5A-dependent RNase and DNA encoding PKR.

Group XVI, claims 128, 135, 142 and 148, drawn to a method of making virus resistant transgenic plants by transforming with DNA encoding PKR.

Group XVII, claims 129, 136 and 143, drawn to a method of making virus-resistant transgenic plants by transforming with DNA encoding PKR and DNA encoding 2-5A synthetase.

Group XVIII, claims 130, 137, 144 and 147, drawn to a method of making transgenic plants by transforming with DNA encoding 2-5A synthetase.

Group XIX, claims 149, 160 and 161, drawn to transgenic plants comprising 2-5A-dependent RNase antisense DNA. Group XX, claims 150-159, drawn to vectors and host cells comprising 2-5A-dependent RNase antisense DNA. Group XXI, claim 163, drawn to human 2-5A-dependent RNase.

Claims 1 and 20 are generic to Groups I-VIII and will be examined with the elected Group(s) to the extent they read thereon

Claim 145 is generic to Groups XIII-XVIII and will be examined with the elected Group(s) to the extent it reads thereon.

The inventions listed as Groups I-XXI do not relate to a single inventive concept under PCT Rule 13.1 because, under

International application No. . PCT/US95/02058

PCT Rule 13.2, they lack the same or corresponding special technical features for the following reasons: The claims of Group I have a technical feature of transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene. The claims of Group II have a technical feature of transgenic plants comprising a transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A synthetase gene. The claims of Group III have a technical feature of transgenic plants comprising a PKR gene. The claims of Group IV have a technical feature of transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene and a 2-5A synthetase gene. The claims of Group V have a technical feature of transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene, a 2-5A synthetase gene and a PKR gene. The claims of Group VI have a technical feature of transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A synthetase gene and a PKR gene. The claims of Group VII have a technical feature of transgenic plants comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene and a PKR gene. The claims of Group VIII have a technical feature of DNA encoding 2-5A-dependent RNase. The claims of Group XI have a technical feature of DNA encoding PKR. The claims of Group X have a technical feature of DNA encoding 2-5A-synthetase. The claims of Group XI have a technical feature of host cells comprising both a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene and a 2-5A symboles gene. The claims of Group XII have a technical feature of host cells comprising a 2-5A-dependent RNase gene, a 2-5A synthetase gene and a PKR gene. The claims of Group XIII have a technical feature of transforming plants to virus-resistance with DNA encoding 2-5Adependent RNase. The claims of Group XIV have a technical feature of transforming plants to virus-resistance with DNA encoding 2-5A-dependent RNase and DNA encoding 2-5A synthetase. The claims of Group XV have a technical feature of transforming plants to virus-resistance with DNA encoding 2-5A-dependent RNase and DNA encoding PKR. The claims of Group XVI have a technical feature of transforming plants to virus-resistance with DNA encoding PKR. The claims of Group XVII have a technical feature of transforming plants to virus-resistance with DNA encoding 2-5A synthetase and DNA encoding PKR. The claims of Group XVIII have a technical feature of transforming plants to virus-resistance with DNA encoding 2-5A synthetase. The claims of Group XIX have a technical feature of transgenic plants comprising 2-5A-dependent RNase antisense DNA. The claims of Group XX have a technical feature of 2-5Adependent RNase antisense DNA. The claims of Group XXI have a technical feature of human 2-5AdependentRNase. However, note that PKR, 2-5A-dependent RNase and 2-5A synthetase were each known in the prior art (see, e.g., the references on pages 2-6 of the description) and hence the various Groups of inventions do not share a technical relationship involving one or more of the same or corresponding "special technical features", i.e. those technical features that define a contribution which each invention, considered as a whole, makes over the prior art. They therefore do not fulfill the requirements of unity of invention and a holding of lack of unity for examination purposes is proper.